# CAMILLA:

EVELINA AND CECILIA.

IN FIVE VOLUMES.

VOL. I.

NEW EDITION-

ONDON.

PNE, AT THE MEWS-GATE; AND D. W. DAYLES, IN THE STRAND...

1802.



### CONTENTS



CHAP.			and the		Page
I. A Family Scene,	•	•	•		
II. Comic Gambols,					
III. Consequences,					38
IV. Studies of a grown Gentle	ema	ın.			52
V. Schooling of a young Ger					
I. Tuition of a young Lady		11141	,		-
VII Loft Labour	•				75
VIII. Loft Labour,					05
VIII. I ew Projects,					92
IX. New Characters,					100
X. A Family Breakfast,	•	•	•		140
XI. A Public Breakfast,			•		146
				1	r
BOOK II.					
CHA.					
I. A Raffle,					175
I. A Barn,					201
TIL A Declaration					B. W.

IV. An

## CONTENTS.

CHAP.	Page
I A. TIN TANKEN	. 218
V. An Explication,	. 228
VI. A Panic,	. 234
VII. Two Lovers,	
VIII. Two Doctors,	. 261
IX. Two Ways of looking at the fame Thin	g 276
X. Two Receats,	. 287
XI. Two Sides of a Question,	. 296
XII. A few kind Offices,	
Zilli, il lig tille a comp	. 327
XIV. An Author's Notion of Travelling, .	. 341
自己是自己的现在分词 使用的	
为一种,在一种,但是一种的	
有力。 化二氯甲基甲基甲基甲基甲基	
to	
The state of the s	
28 Land San State Control of	114
equipment of the second of	
dot J was a large with the last	
est	
到1400 X 2 X 2 X 2 X 2 X 2 X 2 X 2 X 2 X 2 X	
The state of the s	
The second secon	
The second of the second of the second	The said
102	1
CAMA	TTA

#### CAMILLA,

OR

#### A PICTURE OF YOUTH.



CHAP. I.

## A Family Scene.

REPOSE is not more welcome to the worn and to the aged, to the fick and to the unhap, v, than danger, difficulty, and toil to the young and adventurous. Danger they encounter but as the fore-runner of fuccess; difficulty, as the spur of ingenuity; and toil, as the herald of honour. The experience which teaches the lesson of truth, and the besseling of tranquillity, comes not in the shape of warning nor of wisdom; from such they turn aside, defying or disbelieving. This in the bitterness of personal proof a one, in suffering and in feeling, in erring and in repenting, that experience comes home with conviction, or impresses to any use.

VOL. I.

In the bosom of her respectable family refided Camilla. Nature, with a bounty the most profuse, had been lavish to her of attractions; Fortune, with a moderation yet kinder, had placed her between luxury and indigence. Her abode was in the parsonage-house of Etherington, beautifully fituated in the unequal county of Hampshire, and in the vicinity of the varied landscapes of the New Forest. Her father, the rector, was the younger fon of the house of Tyrold. The living, though not confiderable, enabled its incumbent to attain every rational object of his modest and circumscribed wishes; to bestow upon a deferving wife whatever her own forbearance declined not; and to educate a lovely race of one fon and three daughters, with that liberal propriety, which unites inprovement for the future with prefert enjoyment.

In goodness of heart, and in principles of piety, this exemplary couple was bound to each other by the most perfect unison of character, though in their tem ers there was a contrast which had scarce vethe gradation of a single shade to smooth off its abrupt dissimilitude. Mr. Tyrok, gentle with wisdom, and benign in virtue, saw with compassion all imperfections but his own, and there doubled the severity which

to others he spared. Yet the mildness that urged him to pity blinded him not to approve; his equity was unerring, though his judgment was indulgent. His partner had a firmness of mind which nothing could shake: calamity found her resolute; even prosperity was powerless to lull her duties afleep. The exalted character of her husband was the pride of her existence, and the fource of her happiness. He was not merely her standard of excellence, but of endurance, fince her fense of his worth was the criterion for her opinion of all others. This instigated a spirit of comparison, which is almost always uncandid, and which here could rarely escape proving injurious. Such, at its very best, is the unik fulness of our fallible nature, that even the notile principle which impels our love of right misleads us but into new deviations, when its ambition presumes to point at perfection. In this instance, however, distinctness of disposition stifled not reciprocality of affection --- that magnetic concentration of all marriage felicity; ---- Mr. Tyrold r vered while he foftened the rigid virtues of his wife, who adored while the fortified the melting humanity of her hufband.

Thus, in an interchange of happiness the most deserved, and of parental occupa-

tions the most promising, passed the first married years of this blest and blessing pair. An event then came to pass extremely interesting at the moment, and yet more important in its consequences. This was the receipt of a letter from the elder brother of Mr. Tyrold, containing information that he meant to remove into Hampshire.

Sir Hugh Tyrold was a baronet, who resided upon the hereditary estate of the family in Yorkshire. He was many years older than Mr. Tyrold, who had never seen him since his marriage; religious duties, and domestic concerns having from that period detained him at his benefice; while a passion for field sports had, with equal constancy, kept his brother stationary.

The baronet began his letter wirk kind enquiries after the welfare of Mr. Tyrold and his family, and then entered upon the flate of his own affairs, briefly narrating, that he had loft his health, and, not well knowing what to do with hintfelf, had refolved to change his habitation, and fettle near his relations. The Cleves effate, which he heard was just by Etherington, being then upon fale, he defired his brother to make the pure afe for him out of hand; and then to prepare Mrs. Tyrold, with whom he was yet unacquainted, though he took it for granted

" fhe

"fhe was a woman of great learning, to
"receive a mere poor country 'fquire, who
"knew no more of hic, hac, hoc, than
"the baby unborn. He begged him to
"provide a proper apartment for their
niece Indiana Lynmere, whom he should
bring with him, and another for their
nephew Clermont, who was to follow at
the next holidays; and not to forget
"Mrs. Margland, Indiana's governess, she

being rather the most particular in point of pleasing amongst them."

Mr. Tyrold, extremely gratified by this unexpected renewal of fraternal intercourse, wrote the warmest thanks to his brother, and executed the commission with alacrity. A noble mansion, with extensive pleasureground, but four miles distant from the parson age-house of Etherington, wasbought, sitted up, and prepared for its new owner in the course of a few months. The baronet, impatient to take possession, arrived speedily after, with his niece Indiana, and was welcomed at the gate of the park by Mr. Tyrold and his whole family.

Sir Lugh Tyrold inherited from his ancestors an unincumbered estate of £.5000 per armum; which he enjoyed with ease and alluence to himself, and disseminated with a good will so generous, that he appeared to think his personal prosperity

B3 bestowed

bestowed but to be shared by all around him, rather from general right, than through his own dispensing bounty. His temper was unalterably sweet, and every thought of his breast was laid open to the world with an almost infantine artlessness. But his talents bore no proportion to the goodness of his heart, an insuperable want of quickness, and of application in his early days, having left him, at a later period, wholly uncultivated, and singularly self-formed.

A dearth of all fedentary refources became, when his youth paffed away, his own' constant reproach. Health failed him in the meridian of his life, from the confequences of a wound in his fide, occasioned by a fall from his horse; exercise, therefore, and active diversions, were of ne effity relinquished; and as these had hitherto occupied all his time, except that portion which he delighted to devote to hospitality and neighbourly offices, now equally beyound his strength, he found himself at once deprived of all employment, and destitute of all comfort: Nor did any planoccur to him to folace his misfortunes, till he accidentally read in the newspapers that the Cleves' estate was upon fale.

Indiana, who accompanied him, was a beautiful orphan, daughter of a deceafed

fifter,

fifter, and had, with Clermont, her only brother, been left to the guardianship of Sir Hugh; with the charge of a finall estate for the boy of £. 200 a-year, and a portion of £. 1000 for the little girl.

The meeting was a fource of tender pleasure to Mr. Tyrold; and gave birth in his young family to that eager joy which is so naturally attached, by our happiest early prejudices, to the first fight of near relations. Mrs. Tyrold received Sir Hugh with the complacency due to the brother of her husband; who nowrose higher than ever in her estimation, from a fraternal comparison to the unavoidable disadvantage of the baronet; though she was not insensible to the fair future prospects of her children, which seemed the probable result of his change of abode.

Sir Hugh himself, notwithstanding his best affections were all opened by the sight of so many claimants to their kindness, was the only dejected person of the

group.

Though too good in his nature for envy, a fevere felf-upbraiding followed his view of the happiness of his brother; he regretted he had not married at the same age, that he might have owned as sine a family, and repined against the unfortunate privileges of his birth right, which, by indulging him

in

in his first youth with whatever he could covet, drove from his attention that modest forefight, which prepares for later years the confolation they are fure to require.

By degrees, however, the fatisfaction fpread around him found fome place in his own breaft, and he acknowledged himfelf fenfibly revived by fo endearing a reception; though he candidly avowed, that if he had not been at a loss what to do, he should never have had a thought of taking fo long a journey. "But the not having made," cried he, "the proper proficiency in my youth for the filling up my time, has put me quite behind-hand."

He careffed all the children with great fondness, and was much struck with the beauty of his three nieces, particularly with that of Camilla, Mr. Tyrold's second daughter; "yet she is not," he cried, " fo pretty as her little fister Eugenia, nor much better than t'other fister Lavinia; and not one of the three is half fo great a beauty as my little Indiana; fo I can't well make out what it is that's fo catch. ing in her; but there's fomething in her little mouth that quite wins me; though fhe looks as if the was half laughing at me too: which can't very well be, neither; for I suppose, as yet, at least, she knows no more of books and studying than

than her uncle. And that's little enough, God knows, for I never took to them in proper feafon; which I have been forry enough for, upon coming to difference."

Then addressing himself to the boy, he exhorted him to work hard while yet in his youth, and related sundry anecdotes of the industry and merit of his father when at the same age, though left quite to himself, as, to his great misfortune, he had been also, "which brought about," he continued, "my being this present ignoramus that you see me; which would not have happened, if my good foresathers had been pleased to keep a sharper look out upon my education."

Lionel, the little boy, casting a comic glance at Camilla, begged to know what his uncle meant by a sharper look out?

"Mean, my dear? why correction, to be fure; for all that, they tell me, is to be done by the rod; fo there, at least, I might have stood as good a chance as my neighbours."

"And pray, uncle," cried Lionel, purfing up his mouth to hide his laughter, did you always like the thoughts of it.

fo. well?"

"Why no, my dear, I can't pretend to that; at your age I had no more tafter for it than you have: but there's a pro-

per feafon for every thing. However, though I tell you this for a warning, perhaps you may do without it; for, by what I hear, the rising generation's got to a much greater pitch fince my time."

He then added, he must advise him, as a friend, to be upon his guard, as his Cousin, Clermont Lynmere, who was coming home from Eton school next Christmas for the holidays, would turn out the very mirror of scholarship; for he had given directions to have him study both night and day, except what might be taken off for eating and sleeping: "Because," he continued, "having proved the bad of knowing nothing in my own case, I have the more right to intermeddle with others. And he will thank me enough when once he has got over his classics. And I hope, my dear little boy, you see it in the same light too; which, nowever, is what I can't expect."

The house was now examined; the fair little Indiana took possession of her apartment; Miss Margland was fatisfied with the attention that had been paid here, and Sir Hugh was rejoiced to find a room for Clermont that had no window but a skylight, by which means his studies, he observed, would receive no interruption from

6

gaping and staring about him. And, when the night advanced, Mr. Tyrold had the happiness of leaving him with some pro-

spect of recovering his spirits.

The revival, however, lasted but during the novelty of the scene; depression returned with the feelings of ill health; and the happier lot of his brother, though born to almost nothing, filled him with incessant repentance of his own mismanagement.

In fome measure to atone for this, he resolved to collect himself a family in his own house; and the young Camilla, whose dawning archness of expression had instinctively caught him, he now demanded of her parents, to come and reside with him and Indiana at Cleves; " for certainly," he said, " for such a young little thing,

the looks full of amusement."

Mrs. Tyrold objected against reposing a trust so precious where its value could so ill be appreciated. Camilla was, in secret, the fondest hope of her mother, though the rigour of her justice scarcely permitted the partiality to beat even in her own breast. Nor did the happy little person need the avowed distinction. The tide of youthful glee flowed jocund from her heart, and the transparency of her fine blue veins almost shewed the velocity of its current. Every look was a smile, every step was a spring,

every thought was a hope, every feeling was joy! and the early felicity of her mind was without allay. O blifsful state of innocence, purity, and delight, why must it sleet so fast? why scarcely but by retrospection

is its happiness known?

Mr. Tyrold, while his tenderest hopes encircled the same object, saw the proposal in a fairer light, from the love he bore to his brother. It feemed certain fuch a refidence would fecure her an ample fortune; the governess to whom Indiana was entrusted would take care of his little girl; though removed from the hourly inftructions, the would still be within reach of the general superintendance of her mother, into whose power he cast the uncontrolled liberty to claim her again, if there started any occasion. His children had no provision ascertained, should his life be too short to fulfil his own personal schemes. of economy in their favour: and while to an argument fo incontrovertible Mrs. Tyrold was filent, he begged her also to reflect, that, perfualive as were the attractions of elegance and refinement, no just parental expectations could be effentially disappointed, where the great moral lessons were practically inculcated, by a uniform view of goodness of heart, and firmness of principle. These his brother possessed in

an eminent degree; and if his character had nothing more from which their daughter could derive benefit, it undoubtedly had not a point from which she could receive injury.

Mrs. Tyrold now yielded; she never refisted a remonstrance of her husband; and as her sense of duty impelled her also never to murmur, she retired to her own room, to conceal with how ill a grace she com-

plied.

Had this lady been united to a man, whom she despised, she would yet have obeyed him, and as scrupulously, though not as happily, as she obeyed her honoured partner. She considered the vow taken at the altar to her husband, as a voluntary vestal would have held one taken to her Maker; and no dissent in opinion exculpated, in her mind, the least deviation from his will.

But here, where an admiration almodadoring was fixt of the character to which the fubmitted, the was fure to applaud the motives which fwayed him, however little, their confequences met her fentiments; and even where the contrariety was wholly repugnant, to her judgment, the genuine warmth of her just affection made every compliance, and every forbearance, not merely exempt from pain, but, if to him

any

any pleafure, a facrifice foothing to her heart.

Mr. Tyrold, whose whole foul was deeply affected by her excellencies, gratefully felt his power, and religiously studied not to abuse it: he respected what he owed to her conscience, he tenderly returned what he was indebted to her affection. To render her virtues conducive to her happiness, to foften her duties by the highest fense of their merit, were the first and most facred objects of his folicitude in life.

When the lively and lovely little girl, mingling the tears of feparation with all the childish rapture which novelty, to a much later period inspires, was preparing to change her home, "Remember," cried Mr. Tyrold, to her anxious mother, "that on you, my Georgiana, devolves the fole charge, the unlimited judgment, to again bring her under this roof, the first moment The appears to you in any danger from having quitted it."

The prompt and thankful acceptance of Mrs. Tyrold did justice to the fincerity of this offer: and the cheerful acquiescence of lessened reluctance, raised her higher in that esteem to which her constant mind invariably looked up, as the fuminit of her chosen ambition.

CHAP. II.

#### Comic Gambols.

Delighted with this acquisition to his household, Sir Hugh again revived.

"My dear brother and sister," he cried, when next the family visited Cleves, "this proves the most fortunate step I have ever taken since I was born. Camilla's a little jewel; she jumps and skips about till she makes my eyes ache with looking after her, for fear of her breaking her neck. I must keep a sharp watch, or she'll put poor Indiana's nose quite out of joint, which God forbid. However, she's the life of us all, for I'm sorry to say it, but I think, my dear brother, poor Indiana promises to turn out rather dull."

The sprightly little girl, thus possessed of the heart, soon guided the will of her uncle. He could refuse nothing to her endearing entreaty, and selt every indulgence repaid by the enchantment of her gaiety. Indiana, his sirst idol, lost her power to please him, though no essential kindness was abated in his conduct. He still acknowledged that her beauty was the most

most complete; but he found in Camilla a variety that was captivation. Her form and her mind were of equal elasticity. Her playful countenance rekindled his fpirits, the cheerfulness of her animated voice awakened him to its own joy. doated upon detaining her by his fide, or delighted to gratify her if the wished to be absent. She exhilarated him with pleasure, the supplied him with ideas, and from the morning's first dawn to the evening's latest close, his eye, followed her light-springing figure, or his ear vibrated with her sportive founds; catching, as it liftened, in fuccessive rotation, the spontaneous laugh, the unconscious bound, the genuine glee of childhood's fearless happiness, uncurbed by severity, untamed by misfortune.

This ascendance was soon pointed out by the servants to Indiana, who sometimes shewed her resentment in unexplained and pouting sullenness, and at others, let all pass unnoticed, with unreslecting forgetfulness. But her mind was soon empossoned with a jealousy of more permanent seriousness; in less than a month after the residence of Camilla at Cleves, Sir Hugh took the resolution of making her his

heirefs.

Even Mr. Tyrold, notwithstanding his fondness for Camilla, remonstrated against

a partiality so injurious to his nephew and riece, as well as to the rest of his family. And Mrs. Tyrold, though her secret heart subscribed, without wonder, to a predilection in favour of Camilla, was maternally disturbed for her other children, and felt her justice sensibly shocked at a blight so unmerited to the hopes cherished by Indiana and Clermont Lynmere: for though the fruits of this change of plan would be reaped by her little darling, they were robbed of all their sweetness to a mind so correct, by their undeferved bitterness towards the first expectants.

Sir Hugh, however, was immoveable; he would provide handfomely, he faid, for Indiana and Clermont, but as to the bulk of his fortune, it should all go to Camilla; for how else could he make her amends for having amused him? or how, when he was gone, should he prove to her he loved her

the best ?

Sir Hugh could keep nothing fecret; Camilla was foon informed of the riches she was destined to inherit; and the fervants, who now with added respect attended her, took frequent opportunities of impressing her with the expectation, by the favours they begged from her in reversion.

The happy young heirefs heard them with little concern: interest and ambition could find no room in a mind, which to dance, fing, and play could enliven to rapture. Yet the continued repetition of requests soon made the idea of patronage familiar to her, and though wholly uninfected with one thought of power or confequence, the fometimes regaled her fancy with the prefents she should make amongst her friends; defigning a coach for her mamma, that she might oftener go abroad; an horse for her brother Lionel, which she knew to be his most passionate wish; a new bureau, with a lock and key, for her elder fister Lavinia; innumerable trinkets for her coufin Indiana; dolls and toys without end for her little lifter Eugenia; and a new library of new books, finely bound and gilt, for her papa. But thefe munificent donations looked forward to no. other date than the anticipation of womanhood. If an hint were furmifed of her furviving her uncle, an impetuous shower of tears dampt all her gay schemes, deluged every airs castle, and shewed the instinctive gratitude which kindness can awaken, even in the unthinking period of earliest youth, in those bosoms it has ever the power to animate.

Her ensuing birth-day, upon which she would enter her tenth year, was to announce to the adjoining country her uncle's splendid plan in her favour. Her brother and sisters were invited to keep it with her at Cleves; but Sir Hugh declined asking either her father or mother, that his own time, without restraint, might be dedicated to the promotion of her festivity; he even requested of Miss Margland, that she would not appear that day, lest her presence should curb the children's spirits.

The gay little party, confisting of Lavinia, who was two years older, and Eugenia, who was two years younger than Camilla, with her beautiful cousin, who was exactly of her own age, her brother Lionel, who counted three years more, and Edgar Mandlebert, a ward of Mr. Tyrold's, all affembled at Cleves upon this important occasion, at eight o'clock in the morning,

to breakfast.

Edgar Mandlebert, an uncommonly spirited and manly boy, now thirteen years of age, was heir to one of the finest estates in the county. He was the only son of a boson friend of Mr. Tyrold, to whose guardianship he had been consigned almost from his infancy, and who superintended the care of his education with as much zeal, though

though not as much economy, as that of his own fon. He placed him under the tuition of Dr. Marchmont, a man of confummate learning, and he fent for him to. Etherington twice in every year, where he affiduously kept up his studies by his own. personal instructions. " I leave him rich, my dear friend," faid his father, when on his death-bed he recommended him to Mr. Tyrold, " and you, I trust, will make him good, and fee him happy; and should hereafter a daughter of your own, from frequent intercourse, become mistress of his affections, do not oppose such a unionfrom a disparity of fortune which adaughter of yours, and of your incomparable partner's, can hardly fail to counterbalance in merit." Mr. Tyrold, though too noble to avail himself of a declaration fo generous, by forming any plan to bring. fuch a connection to bear, felt conscientiously absolved from using any measures of, frustration, and determined, as the young people grew up, neither to promote nor. impede any rifing regard.

The estate of Beech Park was not all that young Mandlebert inherited; the friendship of its late owner for Mr. Tyrold seemed instinctively transsused into his breast, and he paid back the parental ten-

dernefs

derness with which he was watched and cherished, by a fondness and veneration

truly filial.

Whatever could indulge or delight the little fet was brought forth upon this joyous meeting; fruits, fweetmeats, and cakes; cards, trinkets, and blind fidlers, were all at the unlimited command of the fairy mistress of the ceremonies. But unbounded as were the transports of the jovial little group, they could scarcely keep pace with the enjoyment of Sir Hugh; he entered into all their plays, he forgot all his pains, he laughed because they laughed, and fuffered his darling little girl to govern and direct him at her pleasure. She made him whiskers of cork, powdered his brown bob, and covered a thread paper with black ribbon to hang to it for a queue. She metamorphofed him into a female, accoutering him with her fine new cap, while she enveloped her own fmall head in his wig; and then, tying the maid's apron round his waift, put a rattle into his hand, and Eugenia's doll upon his lap, which she told him was a baby that he must nurse and amufe. .

The excess of merriment thus excited fpread through the whole house. Lionel called in the servants to see this comical fight, and the servants indulged their numerous

merous guests with a peep at it from the windows. Sir Hugh, meanwhile, resolved to object to nothing, performed every part assigned him, joined in their hearty laughs at the grotesque figure they made of him, and cordially encouraged all their proceedings, affuring them he had not been so much diverted himself since his fall from his horse, and advising them, with great zeal, to be merry while they could: "For you will never, my dears," said he, "be younger, never while you live; no more, for that matter, shall I, neither, for all I am so much older, which, in that point, makes no difference."

He grew weary, however, first; and stretching himself his full length, with a prodigious yawn, "Heigh ho!" he cried, "Camilla, my dear, do take away poor

Doll, for fear I should let it slip."

The little gigglers, almost in convulsions, of laughter, intreated him to nurse it some time longer; but he frankly answered, "No, my dears, no; I can play no more now, if I'd ever so fain, for I'm tired to death, which is really a pity; so you must either go out with me my airing, for a rest to your merry little sides, or stay and play by yourselves till I come back, which I think will put you all into severs; but, however, nobody shall trouble your little souls

fouls with advice to-day; there are days enough in the year for teazing, without this one."

Camilla instantly decided for the airing, and without a differtient voice: fo entirely had the extreme good humour of Sir Hugh won the hearts of the little party, that they felt as if the whole of their entertainment depended upon his presence. The carriage, therefore, was ordered for the baronet and his four nieces; and Lionel and Edgar Mandlebert, at the request of Camilla, were

gratified with horfes.

Camilla was defired to fix their route, and while she hesitated from the variety in her choice, Lionel proposed to Edgar that they should take a view of his house, park, and gardens, which were only three miles from Cleves. Edgar referred the matter to Indiana, to whose already exquisite beauty his juvenile admiration paid its most early obeisance. Indiana approved; the little heroine of the day affented with pleasure, and they immediately set out upon the happy expedition.

The two boys the whole way came with offerings of wild honeysuckle and sweet-briar, the grateful nosegays of all-diffusing nature, to the coach windows, each carefully presenting the most fragrant to Indiana; for Lionel, even more than sympathising

with

with Edgar, declared his fifters to be meer frights in comparison with his fair cousin. Their partiality, however, struggled vainly against that of Sir Hugh, who still, in every the most trivial particular, gave the preference to Camilla.

The baronet had ordered that his own garden chair should follow him to young Mandlebert's park, that he might take Camilla by his side, and go about the grounds without fatigue. The rest were to walk. Here Indiana received again the homage of her two young beaus; they pointed out to her the most beautiful prospects, they gathered her the fairest slowers, they loaded her with the best and ripest fruits.

This was no Tooner observed by Sir Hugh, than hastily stopping his chair, he called after them aloud, "Holloa! come hither, my boys! here, you Mr. young Mandlebert, what are you all about? Why don't you bring that best bunch of grapes

to Camilla ?"

"I have already promifed it to Miss

Lynmere, Sir."

"O ho, have you so? well, give it her then if you have. I have no right to rob you of your choice. Indiana, my dear, how do you like this place?"

"Very much, indeed, uncle; I never faw any thing I liked so much in my life."

66 I am

"I am fure elfe," faid Edgar, "I should never care for it again."

"O, I could look at it for ever," cried

Indiana.

Sir Hugh gravely pauled at these speeches, and regarded them in turn with much steadiness, as if fettling their future destinies; but ever unable to keep a fingle thought to himself, he presently burst forth aloud with his new mental arrangement, faying: Well, my dears, well; this is not quite the thing I had taken a fancy to in my own private brain, but it's all for the best, there's no doubt; though the estate being just in my neighbourhood, would have made it more suitable for Camilla; I mean provided we could have bought, among us, the odd three miles between the parks; which how many acres they make, I can't pretend to fay, without the proper calculation; but if it was all joined, it would be the finest domain in the county, as far as I know to the contrary: nevertheless, my dear young Mr. Mandlebert, you have a right to choose for yourself; for as to beauty, 'tis mere fancy; not but what Indiana has one or other the prettiest face I ever faw, though I think Camilla's fo much prettier; I mean in point of winningness. However, there's no fear as to my consent, for nothing can be a greater pleafure to me than having VOL. I.

having two fuch good girls, both being coufins, live so near that they may over-look one another from park to park, all day long, by the mode of a telescope."

Edgar, perfectly understanding him, blushed deeply, and, forgetting what he had just declared, offered his grapes to Lavinia. Indiana, conceiving herself already mistress of so sine a place, smiled with approving complacency; and the rest were too much occupied with the objects around

them, to listen to so long a speech.

They then all moved on; but, foon after, Lionel, flying up to his uncle's chair, informed Camilla he had just heard from the gardener, that only half a mile off, at Northwick, there was a Fair, to which he begged she would ask to go. She found no difficulty in obliging him; and Sir Hugh was incapable of hesitating at whatever she could defire. The carriage and the horses for the boys were again ordered, and to the regret of only Edgar and Indiana, the beautiful plantations of Beech Park were relinquished for the Fair.

They had hardly proceeded twenty yards, when the smiles that had brightened the face of Lavinia, the eldest daughter of Mr. Tyrold, were suddenly overcast, giving place to a look of dismay, which seemed the effect of some abruptly painful recol-

lection;

lection; and the moment Sir Hugh perceived it, and enquired the cause, the tears rolled fast down her cheeks, and she said she had been guilty of a great sin, and could never forgive herself.

They all eagerly endeavoured to confole her, Camilla fondly taking her hand, little Eugenia fympathetically crying over and kiffing her, Indiana begging to know what was the matter, and Sir Hugh, holding out to her the finest peach from his stores for Camilla, and saying, "Don't cry so, my dear, don't cry: take a little bit of peach; I dare say you are not so bad as you think for."

The weeping young penitent befought leave to get out of the coach with Camilla, to whom alone she could explain herself. Camilla almost opened the door herself, to hasten the discovery; and the moment they had run up a bank by the road side, "Tell me what it is, my dear Lavinia," she cried, "and I am sure my uncle will do any thing in the world to help you."

"O Camilla," she answered, "I have disobeyed mamma! and I did not mean it in the least---but I have forgot all her commands!---She charged me not to let Eugenia stir out from Cleves, because of the small pox---and she has been already at Beech Park---and now, how can I tell

the poor little thing she must not go to

"Don't vex yourfelf about that," cried Camilla, kindly kissing the tears off her cheeks, "for I will stay behind and play with Eugenia myself, if my uncle will drive us back to Beech Park; and then all the rest may go to the Fair, and take us up again in the way home."

With this expedient she slew to the coach, charging the two boys, who with great curiosity had ridden to the bank side, and listened to all that had passed, to com-

fort Lavinia.

"Lionel," cried Edgar, "do you know, while Camilla was speaking so kindly to Lavinia, I thought she looked almost as pretty as your cousin?" Lionel would by no means subscribe to this opinion, but Edgar would not retract.

Camilla, jumping into the carriage, threw her arms around the neck of her uncle, and whispered to him all that had passed. "Poor innocent little dear!" cried he, " is that all? it's just nothing, con-

fidering her young age."

Then, looking out of the window, "Lavinia," he faid, "you have done no more harm than what's quite natural; and fo I shall tell your manma; who is a woman of sense, and won't expect such

a young

a young head as yours to be of the fame age as hers and mine. But come into the coach, my dear; we'll just drive as far as Northwick, for an airing, and then

back again."

The extreme delicacy of the conflitution of Eugenia had hitherto deterred Mrs. Tyrold from inoculating her; she had therefore scrupulously kept her from all miscellaneous intercourse in the neighbourhood: but as the weakness of her infancy was now promising to change into health and strength, she meant to give to that terrible disease its best chance, and the only security it allows from perpetual alarm, immediately after the heats of the present autumn should be over.

Lavinia, unused to disobedience, could not be happy in practifing it: she entreated, therefore, to return immediately to Cleves. Sir Hugh complied; premising only that they must none of them expect him to be of their play-party again till after

dinner.

The coachman then received fresh orders: but the moment they were communicated to the two boys, Lionel, protesting he would not lose the Fair, said he should soon overtake them, and, regardless of all remonstrances, put spurs to his horse, and galloped off.

Si

Sir Hugh, looking after him with great alarm, exclaimed, "Now he is going to break all his bones! which is always the case with those young boys, when first they get a horseback."

Camilla, terrified that fhe had begged this boon, requested that the servant might

directly ride after him.

"Yes, my dear, if you wish it," anfwered Sir Hugh; "only we have but this one man for us all, because of the rest staying to get the ball and supper ready; fo that if we should be overturned ourselves, here's never a soul to pick us up."

Edgar offered to ride on alone, and per-

fuade the truant to return.

"Thank you, my dear, thank you," anfwered Sir Hugh, "you are as good a boy as any I know, but, in point of horsemanship, one's as ignorant as t'other, as far as I can tell; so we may only see both your sculls fractured instead of one, in the midst of your galloping; which God forbid for either."

Then let us all go together," cried In-

diana, " and bring him back."

"But do not let us get out of the coach, uncle," faid Lavinia; "pray do not let us get out!"

Sir Hugh agreed; though he added, that as to the small pox, he could by no

means

means see it in the same light, for he had no notion of people's taking diseases upon themselves. "Besides," continued he, "she will be sure to have it when her time comes, whether she is moped up or no; and how did people do before these new modes of making themselves sick of their own accord?"

Pitying, however, the uneafiness of Lavinia, when they came near the town, he called to the footman, and said, "Hark'ee, Jacob, do you ride on first, and keep a sharp look out that nobody has got the

fmall pox."

The Fair being held in the suburbs, they foon arrived at some straggling booths, and the coach, at the instance of Lavinia, was

ftopt.

Indiana now earneftly folicited leave to alight and fee the Fair; and Edgar offered to be her equire. Sir Hugh confenced, but defired that Lavinia and Camilla might be also of the party. Lavinia tried vainly to excuse herself; he affured her it would raise her spirits, and bid her be under no apprehension, for he would stay with the little Eugenia himself, and take care that she came to no harm.

They were no fooner gone, however, than the little girl cried to follow; Sir Hugh, compassionately kissing her, owned she had as good a right as any of them, and declared it was a hard thing to have her punished for other people's particularities. This concession ferved only to make her tears slow the faster; till, unable to bear the fight, he said he could not answer to his conscience the vexing such a young thing, and, promising she should have whatever she liked, if she would cry no more, ordered the coachman to drive to the first booth where there were any toys to be fold.

Here having no footman to bring the trinkets to the coach, he alighted, and, fuffering the little girl, for whom he had not a fear himself, to accompany him, he entered the booth, and told her to take whatever hit her fancy, for she should have as many playthings as she could carry.

Her grief now gave way to extacy, and her little hands could foon fearcely fustain the loaded skirt of her white frock. Sir Hugh, determining to make the rest of the children equally happy, was selecting presents for them all, when the little group, ignorant whom they should encounter, advanced towards the same booth; but he had hardly time to exclaim, "Oho! have you caught us?" when the innocent voice of Eugenia, calling out, "Little boy; what's the matter with your face, little boy?"

boy?" drew his attention another way, and he perceived a child apparently just

recovering from the small pox.

Edgar, who at the fame inftant faw the fame dreaded fight, darted forward, feized Eugenia in his arms, and, in defiance of her playthings and her flruggles, carried her back to the coach; while Lavinia, in an agony of terror, ran up to the little boy, and, crying out, "O go away! go away!" dragged him out of the booth, and, perfectly unconscious what she did, covered his head with her frock, and held him fast with both her hands.

Sir Hugh, all aghaft, hurried out of the booth, but could hardly support himself from emotion; and, while he leaned upon his stick, ejaculating, "Lord help us! what poor creatures we are, we poor mortals!" Edgar had the presence of mind to make Indiana and Camilla go directly to the carriage. He then prevailed with Sir Hugh to enter it also, and ran back for Lavinia. But when he perceived the fituation into which diffress and affright had driven her, and faw her fobbing over the child, whom she still held confined, with an idea of hiding him from Eugenia, he was instantly fensible of the danger of her joining her little fifter. Extremely perplexed for them all, and afraid, by going from the fick C 5 child,

child, he might himself carry the insection to the coach, he sent a man to Sir Hugh to know what was to be done.

Sir Hugh, totally overset by the unexpected accident, and conscience-struck at his own wilful share in risking it, was utterly helpless, and could only answer, that he wished young Mr. Edgar would give him his advice.

Edgar, thus called upon, now first felt the abilities which his short life had not hitherto brought into use: he begged Sir Hugh would return immediately to Cleves, and keep Eugenia there for a few days with Camilla and her cousin; while he undertook to go himself in search of Lionel, with whose assistance he would convey Lavinia back to Etherington, without seeing her little sister; since she must now be as such of contagion as the poor object who had just had the disease.

Sir Hugh, much relieved, sent him word he had no doubt he would become the first scholar of the age; and desired he would get a chaise for himself and Lavinia, and let the sootman take charge of his horse.

He then ordered the coach to Cleves.

Edgar fulfilled the injunctions of Sir Hugh with alacrity; but had a very difficult task to find Lionel, and one far more painful to appeale Lavinia, whose appre-

henfions

hensions were so great as they advanced towards Etherington, that, to sooth and comfort her, he ordered the possilion to drive first to a farm-house near Cleves, whence he forwarded a boy to Sir Hugh, with entreaties that he would write a few lines to Mrs. Tyrold, in exculpation of her forrowing daughter.

Sir Hugh complied, but was so little in the habit of writing, that he sent over a messenger to desire they would dine at the farm-house, in order to give him time to

compose his epistle.

Early in the afternoon, he conveyed to

them the following letter:

To Mrs. Tyrold at the Parsonage House belonging to the Reverend Rector, Mrs. Tyrold, for the Time being, at Etherington in Hampshire.

DEAR SISTER.

I AM no remarkable good writer, in comparison with my brother, which you will excuse from my deficiencies, as it is my only apology. I beg you will not be angry with little Lavinia, as she did nothing in the whole business, except wanting to do right, only not mentioning it in the beginning, which is very excusable in the light of a fault; the wisest of us having e 6.

been youths ourselves once, and the most learned being fubject to do wrong, but how much to the ignorant? of which I may fpeak more properly. However, as fhe would certainly have caught the finall pox herfelf, except from the lucky circumstance of having had it before, I think it best to keep Eugenia a few days at Cleves, for the fake of her infection. Not but what if the should have it, I trust your fense won't fret about it, as it is only in the course of Nature; which, if she had been inoculated, is more than any man could fay; even a phyfician. So the whole being my own fault, without the least meaning to offend, if any thing comes of it, I hope, my dear fifter, you won't take it ill, especially of poor little Lavinia, for 'tis hard if such young things may not be happy at their time of life, before having done harm to a human foul. Poor dears! 'tis foon enough to be unhappy after being wicked; which, God knows, we are all liable to be in the proper feafon. I beg my love to my brother; and remain,

Dear filter, Your affectionate brother, Hugh Tyrold.

P. S. It is but justice to my brother to mention that young Master Mandlebert's behaviour

behaviour has done the greatest honour to the classics; which must be a great fatisfaction to a person having the care of his education.

The rest of the day lost all its delights to the young heires from this unfortunate adventure. The deprivation of three of the party, with the well-grounded sear of Mrs. Tyrold's just blame, were greater mortifications to those that remained, than even the ball and supper could remove. And Sir Hugh, to whom their lowered spirits were sufficiently depressing, had an additional, though hardly to himself acknowledged, weight upon his mind, relative to Eugeria and the small pox.

The contrition of the trembling Lavinia could not but obtain from Mrs. Tyrold the pardon it deserved: but she could make no allowance for the extreme want of consideration in Sir Hugh; and anxiously waited the time, when she might call back Eugenia from the management of a person whom she considered as more childish than

her children themselves.

CHAP. III.

## . Consequences.

EVERY precaution being taken with regard to Lavinia and her clothes, for warding off infection to Eugenia, if as yet the had escaped it; Mrs. Tyrold fixed a day for fetching her little daughter from Cleves. Sir Hugh, at the earnest intreaty of Camilla, invited the young party tocome again early that morning, that some amends might be made them for their recent disappointment previous to the arrival of Mrs. Tyrold; to whom he voluntarily pledged his word, that Eugenia should not again be taken abroad, nor suffered to appear before any strangers.

Various gambols were now again enacted by the once more happy group; but all was conducted with as much fecurity as gaiety, till Lionel proposed the amusement

of riding upon a plank in the park.

A plank was immediately procured by the gardener, and placed upon the trunk of an old oak, where it parted into two thick branches.

The

The boys and the three eldest girls balanced one another in turn, with great delight and dexterity; but Sir Hugh feared committing the little Eugenia, for whom he was grown very anxious, amongst them, till the repinings of the child demolished his prudence. The difficulty how to indulge her with safety was, nevertheless, considerable: and, after various experiments, he resolved to trust her to nobody but himself; and placing her upon his lap, occupied one end of the plank, and desired that as many of the rest as were necessary to make the weight equal, would feat themselves upon the other.

This diversion was short, but its confequences were long. Edgar Mandlebert, who superintended the balance, poised it with great exactness; yet no sooner was Sir Hugh elevated, than, becoming exceedingly giddy, he involuntarily loosened his hold of Eugenia, who fell from his arms.

to the ground.

In the agitation of his fright, he stooped forward to save her, but lost his equilibrium; and, instead of rescuing, followed her.

The greatest confusion ensued; Edgar, with admirable advoitness, preserved the elder girls from suffering by the accident; and Lionel took care of himself by leaping instantly

inflantly from the plank: Sir Hugh, extremely bruifed, could not get up without pain; but all concern and attention foon centred in the little Eugenia, whose inceffant cries raised apprehensions of some more than common mischief.

She was carried to the house in the arms of Edgar, and delivered to the governess. She screamed the whole time she was undressing; and Edgar, convinced she had received some injury, galloped off, unbidden, for a surgeon; who, to the speechless horror of the whole party, pronounced that her left shoulder was put out, and that one of her knees was dislocated!

The Baronet, in an agony of remorfe shut himself up in his room, without power to issue a command, or listen to a question: nor could he be prevailed upon to open his door, till the arrival of Mrs.

Tyrold.

Hastily then rushing out, he hurried to meet her; and, snatching both her hands, and pressing them between his own, burst into a passionate flood of tears, and so bbed out: "Hate me, my dear fister, for you can't help it! for I am forry to tell it you, but I believe I have been the death of poor Eugenia, that never hurt a fly in her life!"

Pale, and ftruck with dread, yet always possessing her presence of mind, Mrs. Ty-

rold

rold disengaged herself, and demanded where she might find her child? Sir Hugh could make no rational answer; but Edgar, who had run down stairs, purposing to communicate the tidings more gently, briefly stated the missortune, and conducted

her to the poor little fufferer.

Mrs. Tyrold, though nearly overpowered by a fight to affecting, still preferved her faculties for better uses than lamentation. She held the child in her arms while the necessary operations were performing by the furgeon; she put her to bed, and watched by her side the whole night; during which, in defiance of all precautions, a high sever came on, which grew every moment worse,

The next morning, while still in this alarming state, the unfortunate little innocent exhibited undoubted symptoms of the

fmall pox.

Mr. Tyrold now also established himself at Cleves, to share the parental task of nursing the afflicted child, whose room he never left, except to give consolation to his unhappy brother, who lived wholly in his own apartment, refusing the fight even of Camilla, and calling himself a monster too wicked to look at any thing that was good: though the affectionate little girl, pining at the exclusion, continually presented herself at his door.

The

The disease bore every prognostic of fatal consequences, and the fond parents soon loft all hope, though they redoubled every attention.

Sir Hugh then gave himself up wholly to despair: he darkened his room, refused all food but bread and water, permitted no one to approach him, and reviled himself invariably with the contrition of a wilful murderer.

In this state of self-punishment he perfevered, till the distemper unexpectedly took a fudden and happy turn, and the furgeon made known that his patient might

possibly recover.

The joy of Sir Hugh was now as frantic as his grief had been the moment before: he haftened to his drawing-room, commanded that the whole house should be illuminated, promifed a year's wages to all his fervants; bid his house-keeper diftribute beef and broth throughout the village; and fent directions that the bells of the three nearest parish churches should be rung for a day and a night. But when Mr. Tyrold, to avert the horror of any wholly unprepared disappointment, reprefented the still precarious state of Eugenia, and the many changes yet to be feared; he desperately reversed all his orders, returned fadly to his dark room, and protelled

tested he would never more rejoice, till Mrs. Tyrold herself should come to him

with good news.

This anxiously waited time at length arrived; Eugenia, though seamed and even scarred by the horrible disorder, was declared out of danger; and Mrs. Tyrold, burying her anguish at the alteration, in her joy for the safety of her child, with an heart overslowing from pious gratitude, became the messenger of peace; and, holding out her hand to Sir Hugh, assured him the

little Eugenia would foon be well.

Sir Hugh, in an ecstafy which no power could check, forgot every pain and infirmity to hurry up to the apartment of the little girl, that he might kneel, he said, at her feet, and there give thanks for her recovery: but the moment he entered the room, and saw the dreadful havoc grim disease had made on her face; not a trace of her beauty left, no resemblance by which he could have known her; he shrunk back, wrung his hands, called himself the most sinful of all created beings, and in the deepest despondence, sunk into a chair and wept aloud.

Eugenia foon began to cry also, though unconscious for what cause; and Mrs. Tyrold remonstrated to Sir Hugh upon the uselessness of such transports,

calmly

calmly befeeching him to retire and com

pofe himfelf.

"Yes, fifter," he answered, "yes, I'll go away, for I am sure I do not want to look at her again; but to think of its being all my doing!...O brother! O fifter! what amends can I make her? except a poor little trifle of money?...And as to that, she shall have it, God knows, every penny I am worth, the moment I am gone; ay, that she shall, to a single shilling, if I die to-morrow!"

Starting up with revived courage from this idea, he ventured again to turn his head towards Eugenia, exclaiming: "O, if she does but get well! does but ease my poor conscience by making me out not to be a murderer, a guinea for every pit in that poor face will I settle on her out of hand; yes, before I so much as breathe again, for fear of dying in the mean time!"

Mr. Tyrold endeavoured to diffuade him from fo fudden and partial a measure: he would not, however, listen; he made what speed he could down stairs, called hastily for his hat and stick, commanded all his servants to attend him, and muttering frequent ejaculations to himself, that he would not trust to changing his mind, he proceeded to the family chapel,

and approaching with eager steps to the altar, knelt down, and bidding every one hear and witness what he said, made a solemn vow, "That if he might be cleared of the crime of murder, by the recovery of Eugenia, he would atone what he could for the ill he had done her, by bequeathing to her every thing he possessed in the world, in estate, cash, and property, without the deduction of a sixpence."

He told all prefent to remember and witness this, in case of an apoplexy before

his new will could be written down.

Returning then to the house, lightened, he said, from a load of self-reproach, which had rendered the last fortnight insupportable to him, he sent for the attorney of a neighbouring town, and went up stairs, with a firmer mind, to wait his arrival in the sick room.

"O my dear uncle," cried his long banished Camilla, who hearing him upon the stairs, skipt lightly after him, "how glad I am to see you again! I almost thought

I should see you no more!"

Here ended at once the just acquired tranquillity of Sir Hugh; all his satisfaction forsook him at the appearance of his little darling; he considered her as an innocent creature whom he was preparing to injure; he could not bear to look at her; his

hear

heart fmote him in her favour; his eyest filled with tears; he was unable to go on, and with flow and trembling steps, he moved again towards his own room.

"My dearest uncle!" cried Camilla, holding by his coat, and hanging upon his

arm, "won't you speak to me?"

"Yes, my dear, to be fure I will," he answered, endeavouring to hide his emotion, "only not now; fo don't follow me Camilla, for I'm going to be remarkably

buly."

"O uncle!" fhe cried, plaintively, "and I have not feen you fo long! And I have wished so to see you! and I have been so unhappy about Eugenia! and you have always locked your door; and I would not rap hard at it, for fear you should be asseep: But why would you not see me, uncle? and why will you fend me

away?"

"My dear Camilla," he replied, with increased agitation, "I have used you very ill! I have been your worst enemy, which is the very reason I don't care to see you; so go a way, I beg, for I am bad enough without all this. But I give you my thanks for all your little playful gambols, having nothing better now to offer you; which is but a poor return from an uncle to a neice!"

He then shut himself into his room, leaving Camilla drowned in tears at the outside of the door.

Wretched in reflecting upon the shock and disappointment which the new disposition of his affairs must occasion her, he had not fortitude to inform her of his intention. He defired to speak with Edgar Mandlebert, who, with all the Tyrold family, resided, for the present, at Cleves, and abruptly related to him the new destination he had just vowed of his wealth; befeeching that he would break it in the softest manner to his poor little favourite, affuring her she would be always the first in his love, though a point of mere conscience had forced him to make choice of another heires.

Edgar, whose zeal to serve and oblige had never been put to so severe a test, he-sitated how to obey this injunction; yet he would not refuse it, as he found that all the fervants of the house were enabled, if they pleased, to anticipate more incautiously the ill news. He followed her, therefore, into the garden, whither she had wandered to weep unobserved; but stopt short at sight of her distress, conceiving his errand to be already known to her, and determined to consult with Indiana; to whom he communicated his terrible embassy, intreat-

ing her to devife some consolation for her,

poor coufin.

Indiana felt too much chagrined at her own part in this transaction, to give her attention to Camilla; she murmured without scruple at the deprivation of what she had once expected for herself, and at another time for her brother; and expressed much resentment at the behaviour of her uncle, mingled with something very near repining, not merely at his late preserence of Camilla, but even at the recovery of the little Eugenia. Edgar heard her with surprise, and wondered to find how much less her beauty attracted him from the failure of

her good nature.

He now purfued the weeping Camilla, who, dispersing her tears at his approach, pretended to be picking some lavender, and keeping her eyes stedfastly upon the bush, asked him if he would have any? He took a forig, but spoke to her in a voice of such involuntary compassion, that she soon lost her self command, and the big drops again rolled sast down her cheeks. Extremely concerned, he strove gently to sooth her; but the expressions of regret at her uncle's avoidance, which then escaped her, soon convinced him his own task was still to be performed. With anxious fear of the consequences of a blow

fo unlooked for, he executed it with all the speed, yet all the consideration in his power. Camilla, the moment she understood him, passionately clasped her hands, and exclaimed: "O if that is all! If my uncle indeed loves me as well as before all this; I am sure I can never, never be so wicked, as to envy poor little Eugenia, who has suffered so much, and almost been dying, because she will be richer than I shall be!"

Edgar, delighted and relieved, thought fhe was grown a thousand times more beautiful than Indiana; and eagerly taking her hand, ran with her to the apartment of the poor disconsolate Sir Hugh; where his own eyes soon overflowed from tenderness and admiration, at the uncommon scene he witnessed, of the generous affection with which Camilla consoled the fond distress of her uncle, though springing from her own disappointment and loss.

They staid till the arrival of the attorney, who took the directions of Sir Hugh, and drew up, for his immediate satisfaction, a short deed, making over, according to his vow, all he should die possesse of, without any let or qualification whatsoever, to his neice Eugenia. This was properly signed and sealed, and Sir Hugh hastened up stairs with a copy of it to Mr. Tyrold.

VOL. I. D. Al

All remonstrance was ineffectual; his conscience, he protested, could no other way be appealed; his noble little Camilla had forgiven him her ill usage, and he could now bear to look at the change for the worfe in Eugenia, without finding his heart-strings ready to burst at the fight. "You," he cried, "brother, who do not know what it is I have fuffered through my conscience, can't tell what it is to get a little eafe; for if she had died, you might all have had the comfort to fay 'twas I murdered her, which would have given you the fatisfaction of having had no hand in it. But then, what would have become of poor me, having it all upon my own head? However, now, thank Heaven, I have no need to care about the matter; for as to the mere loss of beauty, pretty as, it is to look at, I hope it is no fuch great injury, as she'll have a splendid fortune, which is certainly a better thing, in point of lasting. For as to beauty, Lord help us! what is it? except just to the eye."

He then valked up to the child, intending to kifs her, but ftopt and fighed involuntarily as he looked at her, faying: "After all, she's not like the same thing! no more than I am myself. I shall never think I know her again, never as long

as I live! I can't fo much as believe her to be the fame, though I am fure of its being true. However, it shall make no change in my love for her, poor little dear, for it's all my own doing; though innocently enough, as to any meaning, God knows!"

It was still some time before the little girl recovered; and then a new misfortune became daily more palpable, from some latent and incurable mischief, owing to her fall, which made her grow up with one leg shorter than the other, and her whole sigure diminutive and deformed. These additional evils reconciled her parents to the partial will of her uncle, which they now thought less wanting in equity, since no other reparation could be offered to the innocent sufferer for ills so insurmountable.

## CHAP. IV.

## Studies of a grown Gentleman:

When the tumult of this affair fublided, Mr. Tyrold and his family prepared to re-establish themselves at Etherington; and Mrs. Tyrold, the great inducement for the separation being over, was earnest to take home again the disinherited Camilla. Sir Hugh, whose pleasure in her sight was now embittered by regret and remorse, had not courage to make the smallest opposition; yet he spent the day of her departure in groans and penitence. He thought it right, however, to detain Eugenia, who, as his decided heires, was left to be brought up at Cleves.

The loss of the amusing society of his favourite; the disappointment he had inflicted upon her, and the sweetness with which she had borne it, preyed incessantly upon his spirits; and he knew not how to employ himself, which way to direct his thoughts, nor in what manner to beguile one moment of his time, after the children

were gone to rest.

The view of the constant resources which his brother found in literature, augmented his melancholy at his own imperfections; and the steady industry with which Mr. Tyrold, in early youth, had attained them, and which, while devoted to field sports, he had often observed with wonder and pity, he now looked back to with self-reproach, and recognised in its effect with a reverence almost awful.

His imagination, neither regulated by wildom, nor disciplined by experience, having once taken this turn, he foon fancied that every earthly misfortune originated in a careleffness of learning, and that all he wished, and all he wanted, upbraided him with his ignorance. If disease and pain afflicted him, he lamented the juvenile inattention that had robbed him of acquire ments which might have taught him not to regard them; if the word fcholar was named in his prefence, he heaved the deepest figh; if an article in a newspaper, with which he was unacquainted, was difcuffed, he reviled his early heedleffness of study; and the mention of a common pamphlet, which was unknown to him, gave him a fensation of disgrace: even inevitable calamities he attributed to the negligence of his education, and construed every error, and every evil of his life, to his youthful disrespect of Greek and Latin.

3 Such

Such was the flate of his mind, when his ordinary maladies had the ferious aggravation of a violent fit of the gout.

In the midft of the acute anguish, and useless repentance, which now alternately ravaged his happiness, it suddenly occurred to him, that, perhaps with proper instruction, he might even yet obtain a sufficient portion of this enviable knowledge, to enable him to pass his evenings with some

fimilarity to his brother.

Revived by this fuggestion, he sent for Mr. Tyrold, to communicate the idea, and to beg to be put into a way to recover his lost time, by the affishance of a tutor, with whom he might set about a course of studies:— "Not that I want," cried he, "to make any particular great figure as a scholar, but if I could only learn just enough to amuse me at odd hours, and make me forget the gout, it's as much as I desire."

The total impossibility that such a project should answer its given purpose, deterred not Mr. Tyrold from listening to his request. The mild philosophy of his character saw whatever was lenient to human sufferings as eligible, and looked no further for any obstacles to the wishes of another, than to investigate if their gratistication would be compatible with inno-

ence

cence. He wrote, therefore, to a college affociate of his younger years, whom he knew to be feverely embarrafled in his affairs, and made propofals for fettling him in the house of his brother. These were not merely gratefully accepted by his old friend, but drew forth a confession that he was daily menaced with a public arrest for debts, which he had incurred without luxury or extravagance, from mere ignorance of the value of money, and of economy.

In the award of cool reason, to attend to what is impracticable, appears a folly which no inducement can excuse. Mrs. Tyrold treated this scheme with calm, but complete contempt. She allowed no palliation for a measure of which the abortive end was glaring; to hearken to it displeased her, as a false indulgence of childish vanity; and her understanding selt shocked that Mr. Tyrold would deign to humour, his brother in an enterprise which must inevitably terminate in a fruitless consumption of time.

Sir Hugh foon, but without anger, faw her disapprobation of his plan; her opinions, from a high superiority to all deceit, were as unreserved as those of the baronet, from a nature incapable of caution. He told her he was forry to perceive that she thought he should make no proficiency, but intreated her to take notice there was at least no great prefumption in his attempt, as he meant to begin with the very beginning, and to go no farther at the first than any young little school-boy; for he should give himself fair play, by trying his hand with the rudiments, which would no sooner be run over, than the rest would become plain failing: "And if once," he added, "I should conquer the mastery of the classics, I shall make but very short work of all the rest."

Mr. Tyrold faw, as forcibly as his wife, the utter impossibility that Sir Hugh could now repair the omissions of his youth; but he was willing to confole his want of knowledge, and sooth his mortifications; and while he grieved for his bodily infumities, and pitied his mental repinings, he considered his idea as not illaudable, though injudicious, and in favour of its blamelesses, forgave its absurdity.

He was gratified, also, in offering an honourable provision to a man of learning in distress, whose time and attention could not fail to deserve it, if dedicated to his brother, in whatever way they might be

bestowed.

He took care to be at Cleves on the day Dr. Orkborne, this gentleman, was expected, and he presented him to Sir Hugh

with

with every mark of regard, as a companion in whose conversation, he flattered himself, pain might be lightened, and seclusion from mixt company cheerfully supported.

Dr. Orkborne expressed his graitude for the kindness of Mr. Tyrold, and promised to make it his first study to merit the high consideration with which he had

been called from his retirement.

A scholastic education was all that had been given to Dr. Orkborne by his friends; and though in that their hopes were anfwered, no prosperity followed. His labours had been feconded by industry, but not enforced by talents; and they foon found how wide the difference between acquiring stores, and bringing them into use. Application, operating upon a retentive memory, had enabled him to lay by the most ample hoards of erudition; but thefe, though they rendered him respectable amongst the learned, proved nearly nugatory in his progress through the world, from a total want of fkill and penetration to know how or where they might turn to any account. Nevertheless, his character was unexceptionable, his manners were quiet, and his fortune was ruined. These were the motives which induced rather the benevolence than the selection of Mr. Tyrold D 5

rold to name him to his brother, in the hope that, while an afylum at Cleves would exonerate him from all pecuniary hardships, his very deficiency in brilliancy of parts, and knowledge of mankind, which though differently modified, was equal to that of Sir Hugh himself, would obviate regret of more cultivated fociety, and facilitate their reciprocal fa-

The introduction over, Mr. Tyrold fought by general topics to forward their acquaintance, before any allusion should be made to the professed plan of Sir Hugh; but Sir Hugh was too well pleafed with its ingenuity to be ashamed of its avowal; he began, therefore, immediately to defcant upon the indolence of his early years, and to impeach the want of timely feverity in his instructors: "For there is an old faying," he cried, "but remarkably true, That learning is better than house or land; which I am an instance of myself, for I have house and land plenty, yet don't know what to do with them properly, nor with myfelf neither, for want of a little notion of things to guide me by." His brother, he added, had been too partial in thinking him already fitted for fuch a master as Dr. Orkborne; though he pro-

mised, notwithstanding his time of life, to become the most docile of pupils, and he

hoped

hoped before long to do no discredit to the Doctor as his tutor.

Mr. Tyrold, whose own benign countenance could scarcely refrain from a smile at this unqualified opening, endeavoured to divert to some other subject the grave astonishment of Dr. Orkborne, who, previously aware of the age and ill health of the baronet, naturally concluded himself called upon to solace the privacy of his life by reading or discourse, but suggested not the most distant surmise he could be summoned as a preceptor.

Sir Hugh, however, far from palliating any delign, disguised not even a feeling; he plunged deeper and deeper in the acknowledgement of his ignorance, and soon fet wholly apart the delicate circumspection of his brother, by demanding of Dr. Orkborne what book he thought he had

best buy for a beginning?

Receiving from the wondering Doctor no answer, he good humouredly added, "Come, don't be ashamed to name the easiest, for this reason; you must know my plan is one of my own, which it is right to tell you. As fast as I get on, I intend, for the sake of remembering my leffon, to send for one of my nephews, and teach it all over again to him myself; which will be doing service to us all at once."

D. 6 Mr.

Mr. Tyrold now, though for a few moments he looked down, thought it best to leave the matter to its own courfe, and Dr. Orkborne to his own observations; fully perfuaded, that the finiles Sir Hugh might excite would be transfent, and that no ferious or lasting ridicule could be attached to his character, in the mind of a worthy man, to whom time and opportunity would be allowed for an acquaintance with its habitual beneficence. He excused himself, therefore, from staying any longer, somewhat to the distress of Dr. Orkborne, but hardly with the notice of the baronet, whose eagerness in his new pursuit completely engroffed him.

His late adventure, and his new heiress, now tormented him no more; Indiana was forgotten, Camilla but little thought of, and his whole mind became exclusively occupied by this fruitful expedient for re-

trieving his loft time.

Dr. Orkborne, whose life had been spent in any study rather than that of human nature, was so little able to enter into the character of Sir Hugh, that nothing less than the respect he knew to be due to Mr. Tyrold, could have saved him, upon his first reception, from a suspicion that he had been summoned in mere mockery. The situation, however, was peculiarly definable

firable to him, and the experiment, in the beginning, corresponded with the hopes of Mr. Tyrold. Placed fuddenly in ease and affluence, Dr. Orkborne, with the most profound desire to please, fought to sustain so convenient a post, by obliging the patron, whom he soon saw it would be vain to attempt improving; while Sir Hugh, in return, professed himself the most fortunate of men, that he had now met with a scholar who had the good na-

ture not to despise him.

Relief from care thus combining with opportunity, Dr. Orkborne was fearcely fettled, ere he determined upon the execution of a long, critical, and difficult work in philology, which he had often had in contemplation, but never found leifure to undertake. By this means he had a conftant refource for himfelf; and the baronet, observing that time never hung heavily upon his hands, conceived a yet higher admiration of learning, and felt his spirits preportionably re-animated by the fair prospect of participating in such advantages.

From this dream, however, he was foon awakened; a parcel, by the direction of Dr. Orkborne, arrived from his bookfeller,

with materials for going to work.

Sir Hugh then fent off a message to the parsonage-house, informing his brother

and

and his family, that they must not be furprised if they did not see or hear of him for some time, as he had got his hands quite full, and should be particularly engaged for a week or two to come.

Dr. Orkborne, still but imperfectly conceiving the extent, either of the plan, or of the simplicity of his new pupil, proposed, as soon as the packet was opened, that they should read together; but Sir Hugh replied, that he would do the whole in order, and by no means skip the rudi-

ments.

The disappointment which followed, may be easily imagined; with neither quickness to learn, nor memory to retain, he aimed at being initiated in the elements of a dead language, for which youth only can find time and application, and even youth but by compulsion. His head soon became confused, his ideas were all perplexed, his attention was vainly strained, and his faculties were totally disordered.

Aftonished at his own disturbance, which he attributed solely to not getting yet into the right mode, he laughed off his chagrin, but was steady in his perseverance; and continued wholly shut up from his family and friends, with a zeal worthy better success.

Leffon

Leffon after leffon, however, only aggravated his difficulties, till his intellects grew fo embarraffed he fearcely knew if he flept or waked. His nights became infected by the perturbation of the day; his health vifibly fuffered from the reftleffnefs of both, and all his flattering hopes of new and unknown happinefs were ere long exchanged for defpair.

He now fent for his brother, and defired to speak with him alone; when, catching him fast by the hand, and looking piteously in his face, "Do you know, my dear brother," he cried, "I find myself turning out as sheer a blockhead as ever, for all I have got so many more years over my head than when I began all this hard.

jingle jangle before?'

Mr. Tyrold, with greater concern than furprife, endeavoured to re-affure and confole him, by pointing out a road more attainable for reaping benefit from the prefence of Dr. Orkborne, than the impracticable path into which he had erroneously entered.

"Ah! no, my dear brother," he answered; "if I don't fucceed this way, I am fure I shall succeed no other; for as to pains, I could not have taken more if I had been afraid to be slogged once a day; and that gentleman has done all he can,

too,

too, as far as I know to the contrary. But I really think, whatever's the meaning of

it, there's fome people can't learn."

Then, shaking his head, he added, in a low voice: "To fay the truth, I might as well have given it up from the very first, for any great comfort I found in it, if it had not been for fear of hurting that gentleman; however, don't let the poor gentleman know that; for I've no right to turn him off upon nothing, merely for the fault of my having no head; which how can he help?"

Mr. Tyrold agreed in the justice of this reflection, and undertook to deliberate upon

fome conciliatory expedient.

Sir Hugh heartily thanked him; "But only in the mean time that you are thinking," cried he, "how shall I bring it about to stop him from coming to me with all those books for my study? For, do you know, my dear brother, because I asked him to buy me one for my beginning, he sent for a full score? And when he comes to me about my leffon, he brings them all upon me together: which is one thing, for ought I know, that helps to confuse me; for I am wondering all the while when I shall get through with them. However, fay nothing of all this before the poor gentleman, for fear he should take take it as a hint; which might put him out of heart: for which reason I'd rather take another lesson, Lord help me!---than vex him."

Mr. Tyrold promifed his best consideration, and to see him again the next morning. But he had hardly lest Cleves ten minutes, when a man and horse came galloping after him, with a petition that he

would return without delay.

The baronet received him with a countenance renovated with felf-complacency. "I won't trouble you," he cried, " to think any more; for now I have got a plan of my own, which I will tell you. Not to throw this good gentleman entirely away, I intend having a fort of a kind of school fet up here in my fick room, and so to let all my nephews come, and say their tasks to him in my hearing; and then, who knows but I may pick up a little amongst them myself, without all this hard study?"

Mr. Tyrold stated the obvious objections to so wild a scheme; but he befought him not to oppose it, as there was no other way for him to get rid of his tutoring, without sending off Dr. Orkborne. He defired, therefore, that Lionel might come instantly to Cleves; saying, "I shall write myself to Eton.

by the means of the Doctor, to tell the Master I shall take Clermont entirely home after the next holidays, for the sake of having him study under my own eye."

He then entreated him to prepare Dr.

Orkborne for his new avocation.

Mr. Tyrold, who faw that in this plan the inventor alone could be disappointed, made no further remonstrance, and communicated the defign to Dr. Orkborne; who, growing now deeply engaged in his own undertaking, was perfectly indifferent to whom or to what his occasional attendance might be given. CHAP. V

## Schooling of a young Gentleman.

MRS. Tyrold expressed much astonishment that her husband could afford any countenance to this new plan. "Your expectations from it," she cried, "can be no higher than my own; you have certainly some influence with your brother; why, then, will you suffer him thus

egregioufly to expose himfelf?"

"I cannot protect his pride," answered Mr. Tyroid, "at the expence of his comfort. His faculties want some object, his thoughts some employment. Inaction bodily and intellectual pervading the same character, cannot but fix disgust upon every stage and every state of life. Vice alone is worse than such double inertion. Where mental vigour can be kept alive without offence to religion and virtue, innocence as well as happiness is promoted; and the starter of difficulties with regard to the means which point to such an end, inadvertently risks both. To save the mind from preying inwardly upon itself,

it must be encouraged to some outward pursuit. There is no other way to elude apathy, or escape discontent; none other to guard the temper from that quarrel with itself, which ultimately ends in quarrelling with all mankind."

"But may you not, by refufing to fend him your fon, induce him to feek recrea-

tion in some more rational way?"

"Recreation, my dear Georgiana, must, be spontaneous. Bidden pleasures sty the perversity of our tastes. Let us take care, then, scrupulously, of our duties, but suffer our amusements to take care of themselves. A project, a passime, such as this, is, at least, as harmless as it is hopeless, since the utmost sport of wit, or acrimony of malice, can only fasten a laugh upon it: and how sew are the diversions of the rich and indolent that can so lightly be acquitted!"

can fo lightly be acquitted!"

Lionel, the new young student, speedily, though but little to her satisfaction, abetted the judgment of his mother. He was no sooner summoned to Cleves, than, enchanted to find himself a fellow-pupil with his uncle, he conceived the highest ideas of his ownpremature genius: and when this vanity, from the avowed ignorance of the artless baronet, subsided, it was only replaced by a sovereign con-

tempt

tempt of his new affociate. He made the most pompous display of his own little acquirements; he took every opportunity to ask questions of Sir Hugh which the poor Baronet, he knew, could not answer; and he would sometimes, with an arch mock solemnity, beg his affistance to do his exercise.

Sir Hugh bore this juvenile impertinence with unshaken good humour. But the spirits of Lionel were too mutinous for such lenity: he grew bolder in his attacks, and more fearless of consequences; and in a very short time, his uncle seemed to him little more than the butt at which he might level the shafts of his rising triumph; till tired, at length, though not angry, the baronet applied to Dr. Orkborne, and begged he would teach him, out of hand, some small little smattering of Latin sentences, by which he might make the young pedant think better of him.

Dr. Orkborne complied, and wrote him a few brief exercises; but these, after toiling day and night to learn, he pronounced so ill, and so constantly misapplied, that, far from impressing his fellow-labourer with more respect, the moment he uttered a single word of his new

leffon.

lesson, the boy almost rolled upon the sloor with convulsive merriment.

Sir Hugh, with whom these phrases neither lost nor gained by mistaking one word for another, appealed to Dr. Orkborne to remedy what he conceived to be an unaccountable failure. Dr. Orkborne, absorbed in his new personal pursuit, to which he daily grew more devoted, was earnest to be as little as possible interrupted, and therefore only advised him to study his last lesson, before he pressed for any thing new.

Study, however, was unavailing, and he heard this injunction with despair; but finding it constantly repeated upon every application for help, he was seized again with a horror of the whole attempt, and begged to consult with Mr.

Tyroid.

"This gentleman you have recommended to me for my tutor," he cried, "is certainly a great scholar; I don't mean to doubt that the least in the world, being no judge: and he is complaisant enough too, considering all that; but yet I have rather a suspicion he is assaid I shall make no hand of it; which is a thing so disheartening to a person in the line of improvement, that, to tell you the honest

truth, I am thinking of giving the whole up at a blow; for, Lord help me! what shall I be the better for knowing Latin and Greek? It's not worth a man's while to think of it, after being a boy. And so, if you please, I'd rather you'd take Lionel home again."

Mr. Tyrold agreed; but asked what he meant to do further concerning the

Doctor?

my poor ignorant head wants your advice for: because, as to that plan about our learning all together, I see it won't do; for either the boys will grow up to be no better scholars than their uncle, which is to say, none at all; or else they'll hold every body cheap, when they meet with a person knowing nothing; so I'll have no more hand in it. And I shall really be glad enough to get such a thing off my mind; for it's been weight enough upon it from the beginning."

He then defired the opinion of Mr. Tyrold what step he should take to prevent the arrival of Clermont Lynmere, whom, he said, he dreaded to see, being determined to have no more little boys about

him for fome time to come.

Mr. Tyrold recommended re-fettling him at Eton: but Sir Hugh declared he could not possibly do that, because the poor little fellow, had written him word he was glad to leave school. "And I don't doubt," he added, "but he'll make the best figure of us all; because I had him put in the right mode from the first; though, I must needs own, I had as lieve see him a mere dunce all his life, supposing I should live so long, which God forbid in regard to his dying! as have him turn out a mere coxcomb of a pedant, laughing and grinning at every body that can't spell a Greek noun."

Mr. Tyrold promifed to take the matter into confideration; but early the next morning, the baronet again fuminoned him, and joyfully made known, that a scheme had come into his own head, which answered all purposes. In the first place, he faid, he had really taken fo prodigious a diflike to learning, that he was determined to fend Clermont over the feas, to finish his Greek and Latin; not because he was fond of foreign parts, but for fear, if he should let him come to Cleves, the great diftafte he had now conceived against those fort of languages, might difgust the poor boy from his book. And he had most luckily recollected, in the middle of the night, that he had a dear friend, one Mr. Wellwyn, who was going the very next month month to carry his own fon to Leipsic; which was just what had put the thought into his head; because, by that means, Clermont might be removed from one studying place to t'other, without loss of time.

"But for all that," he continued, "as this good gentleman here has been doing no harm, I won't have him become a sufferer for my changing my mind: and so, not to affront him by giving him nothing to do, which would be like saying, 'You may go your ways,' I intend he should

try Indiana."

Observing Mr. Tyrold now look with the extremest surprise, he added; "To be sure, being a girl, it is rather out of the way; but as there is never another boy, what can I do? Besides I shan't so much mind her getting a little learning, because she's not likely to make much hand of it. And this one thing, I can tell you, which I have learnt of my own accord; I'll never press a person to set about studying at my time of life as long as I live, knowing what a plague it is."

Lionel returned to Etherington with his father, and the rest of the scheme was put into execution without delay. Mr. Westwyn conveyed Clermont from Eton to Leipsic, where he settled him with the Vol. 1.

preceptor and masters appointed for his own fon; and Dr. Orkborne was desired to become the tutor of Indiana.

At first quitting his learned residence, the Doctor might indignantly have blushed at the proposition of an employment so much beneath his abilities: but he now heard it without the smallest emotion; sedately revolving in his mind, that his own literary, work would not be affected by the ignorance or absurdity of his several pupils.

CHAP. VI.

## Tuition of a young Lady.

THE fair Indiana participated not in the philosophy of her preceptor. The first mention of taking lessons produced an aversion unconquerable to their teacher; and the first question he asked her at the appointed hour for study was answered by a burst of tears.

To Dr. Orkborne this forrow would have proved no impediment to their proceeding, as he hardly noticed it; but Sir Hugh, extremely affected, kindly kiffed her, and faid he would beg her off for this time. The next day, however, gave rife but to a fimilar fcene; and the next which followed would precifely have refembled it, had not the promife of fome new finery of attire dispersed the pearly drops that were preparing to fall.

The uncommon beauty of Indiana had made her infancy adored, and her child-hood indulged by almost all who had seen her. The brilliant picture she presented to the eye by her smalles and her spirits, rendered the devastation caused by cry-

ing, pouting, or fretfulness so striking, and fo painful to behold, that not alone her uncle, but every fervant in the house, and every stranger who visited it, granted to her lamentations whatever they demanded, to relieve their own impatience at the loss of so pleasing an image. Accustomed, therefore, never to weep without advantage, she was in the constant habit of giving unbridled vent to her tears upon the smallest contradiction, well knowing that not to spoil her pretty eyes by crying, was the current maxim of the whole house.

Unused, by this means, to any trouble or application, the purposed tuition of Dr. Orkborne appeared a burden to her intolerable; yet weeping, her standing refource, was with him utterly vain; her tears were unimportant to one who had taken no notice of her fmiles; and, intent upon his own learned ruminations,

he never even looked at her.

Bribery, day after day, could procure but a few inflants attention, given fo unwillingly, and fo speedily withdrawn, that trinkets, drefs, and excursions were foon exhausted, without the smallest advancement. The general indulgence of the baronet made partial favours of small efficacy; and Indiana was fooner tired

of receiving, than he of prefenting his

offerings.

She applied, therefore, at length, to the governels, whose expostulations, she knew by experience, were precifely what Sir Hugh most sedulously aimed to avoid.

Miss Margland was a woman of family and fashion, but reduced, through the gaming and extravagance of her father, to fuch indigence, that, after fundry failures in higher attempts, she was compelled to acquiesce in the good offices of her friends, which placed her as a governess

in the house of Sir Hugh.

To Indiana, however, she was but nominally a tutres; neglected in her own education, there was nothing the could teach, though, born and bred in the circle of fashion, she imagined she had nothing to learn. And, while a mind proudly shallow kept her unacquainted with her own deficiencies, her former rank in fociety imposed an equal ignorance of them upon Sir Hugh. But, notwithstanding he implicitly gave her credit for possessing whatever she assumed, he found her of a temper to unpleasant, and so irritable to offence, that he made it a rule never to differ fom her. The irksomeness of this restraint induced him to keep as much as possible out of her way; though respect and

E 3

and pity for her birth and her misfortunes, led him to refolve never to part with her till Indiana was married.

The spirit of Miss Margland was as haughty as her intellects were weak; and her disposition was so querulous, that, in her constant suspicion of humiliation, she seemed always looking for an affront, and ready primed for a contest.

She feized with pleasure the opportunity offered her by Indiana, of remonstrating against this new system of education, spoke of the danger of injuring her beauty by study; and ran over all the qualifications really necessary for a young lady to attain, which consisted simply of an enumeration of whatever she had herself attempted; a little music, a little drawing, and a little dancing; which should all, she added, be but slightly pursued, to distinguish a lady of fashion from an artist.

Sir Hugh, a good deal disturbed, because unable to answer her, thought it would be best to interest Dr. Orkborne in his plan, and to beg him to reconcile her to its execution. He sent, therefore, a message to the Doctor, to beg to speak

with him immediately.

Dr. Orkborne promifed to wait upon him without delay: but he was at that moment moment hunting for a paffage in a Greek author, and prefently forgot both the pro-

mife and the request.

Sir Hugh, concluding nothing but fickness could detain him, went to his apartment; where, finding him perfectly well, he stared at him a moment; and then, fitting down, begged him to make no apology, for he could tell his business there as well as any where else.

He gave a long and copious relation of the objections of Mifs Margland, earnestly begging Dr. Orkborne would fave him from fuch another harangue, it being bad for his health, by undertaking to give her the proper notion of things himself.

The Doctor, who had just found the passage for which he had been seeking,

heard not one word that he faid.

Sir Hugh, receiving no answer, imagined him to be weighing the substance of his narration; and, therefore, bidding him not worry his brain too much, offered him half an hour to fix upon what should be done; and returned quietly to his own room.

Here he fat, counting the minutes, with his watch in his hand, till the time stipulated arrived: but finding Dr. Orkborne let it pass without any notice, he again took

took the trouble of going back to his apartment.

He then eagerly asked what plan he had

formed?

Dr. Orkborne, much incommoded by this fecond interruption, coldly begged to

know his pleafure.

Sir Hugh, with great patience, though much furprife, repeated the whole, word for word, over again: but the history was far too long for Dr. Orkborne, whose attention, after the first sentence or two, was completely restored to his Greek quotation, which he was in the act of transcribing when Sir Hugh re-entered the room.

The baronet, at length, more categorically faid, "Don't be so shy of speaking out, Doctor; though I am afraid, by your silence, you've rather a notion poor Indiana will never get on; which, perhaps, makes you think it not worth while contradicting Mrs. Margland? Come, speak out!---Is that the case with the poor girl?"

"Yes, fir," answered Dr. Orkborne, with great composure; though perfectly unconscious of the proposition to which

he affented.

"Lack a-day! if I was not always afraid she had rather a turn to being a dunce!

dunce! So it's your opinion it won't do, then?"

"Yes, fir," again replied the Doctor; his eye the whole time fastened upon the

paffage which occupied his thoughts.

Sir Hugh now, imputing the absent and perplexed air with which he spoke to an unwillingness to give pain, was completely overset; yet shook him by the hand, and, quitting the room, ordered his carriage, and set off for Etherington.

"Oh, brother," he cried; "Indiana's the best girl in the world, as well as the prettiest; but, do you know, Dr. Orkborne fays she has got no brains! So there's an end of that scheme! However, I have now thought of another that will settle all differences."

Mr. Tyrold hoped it was an entire difcontinuance of all pupilage and tutorship; and that Dr. Orkborne might henceforth be confidered as a mere fa-

mily friend.

"No, no, my dear brother, no! 'tis a better thing than that, as you shall hear. You must know I have often been concerned to think how glum poor Clermont will look when he hears of my will in favour of Eugenia; which was my chief reason in my own private mind, for not caring to see him before he went abroad; but I have made myself quite easy about him now, by resolving to set little Eugenia upon learning the classics."

"Eugenia! and of what benefit will

that prove to Clermont?"

"Why, as foon as the grows a little old, that is to fay, a young woman, I intend, with your good will and my fifter's, to marry her to Clermont."

Mr. Tyrold finiled, but declared his entire concurrence, if the young people, when they grew up, wished for the al-

liance.

"As to that," faid he, "I mean to make fure work, by having them educated exactly to fit one another. I shall order Clermont to think of nothing but his studies till the proper time; and as to Eugenia, I shall make her a wife after his own heart, by the help of this gentleman; for I intend to bid him teach her just like a man, which, as she's so young, may be done from the beginning, the same as if she was a boy."

He then enumerated the advantages of this project, which would fave Clermont from all disappointment, by still making over to him his whole fortune, with a wife

ready

ready formed into a complete scholar for him into the bargain. It would also hinder Eugenia from being a prey to some fop for her money, who, being no relation, could not have so good a right to it; and it would prevent any affront to Dr Orkborne, by keeping him a constant tight task in hand.

Mr. Tyrold forbore to chagrin him with any strong expostulation, and he returned, therefore, to Cleves in full glee. He re-paired immediately to the apartment of the Doctor, who, only by what was now faid, was apprized of what had passed before. Somewhat, therefore, alarmed, to understand that the studies of Indiana were to be relinquished, he exerted all the alacrity in his power for accepting his new little pupil: not from any idea of preference; for he concluded the incapacity of Indiana to be rather that of her fex than of an individual; but from conceiving that his commodious abode at Cleves depended upon his retaining one scholar in the family. Eugenia therefore was called, and the lessons were begun.

The little girl, who was naturally of a thoughiful turn, and whose state of health deprived her of most childish amusements, was well contented with the arrangement, and foon made a progress so satisfactory to Dr. Orkborne, that Sir Hugh, letting his mind now rest from all other schemes, became fully and happily occupied by the prosecution of his last suggestion. CHAP. VII.

## Loft Labour.

ington and Cleves lived in the enjoyment of uninterrupted harmony and repose, till Eugenia, the most juvenile of the set, had attained her fifteenth

year.

Sir Hugh then wrote to Leipfic, desiring his nephew Lynmere to return home without delay. "Not that I intend," he said to Mr. Tyrold, "marrying them together at this young age, Eugenia being but a child, except in point of Latin; though I affure you, my dear brother, she's the most sensible of the whole, poor Indiana being nothing to her, for all her prettiness; but the thing is, the sooner Clermont comes over, the sooner they may begin forming the proper regard."

The knowledge of this projected alliance was by no means confined to Sir Hugh and Mr. and Mrs. Tyrold; it was known throughout the family, though never publicly announced, and understood

from

from her childhood by Eugenia herself, though Mrs. Tyrold had exerted her utmost authority to prevent Sir Hugh from apprizing her of it in form. It was nevertheless, the joy of his heart to prepare the young people for each other: and his scheme received every encouragement he could desire, from the zeal and uncommon progress in her studies made by Eugenia; which most happily corresponded with all his injunctions to Leipsic, for the application and acquirements of Clermont.

Thus circumstanced, it was a blow to him the most unexpected, to receive from the young bridegroom elect, in answer to his summons home, a petition to make the tour of Europe, while yet on the continent.

But Eugenia, notwithstanding her extreme youth, secretly applauded and admired a search of knowledge which she would gladly have participated; though she was not incurious to see the youth whom she considered as her destined partner for life, and to whom all her literary labours had been directed; for the never-failing method of Sir Hugh to stimulate her exertions, had been to assure her that, unless she worked harder, her cousin Clermont would eclepse her.

She had now acquired a decided tafte for study, which, however unusual for her age, most fortunately rescued from weariness or sadness the sedentary life which a weak state of health compelled her to lead. This induced her to look with pleasure upon Clermont as the object of her emulation, and to prosecute every plan for her improvement, with that vigour which accompanies a pursuit of our own choice; the only labour that asks no relaxation.

Steady occupations, such as these, kept off all attention to her personal misfortunes, which Sir Hugh had strictly ordered should never be alluded to; first, he faid, for fear they should vex her; and next, lest they should make her hate him, for being their cause. Those incidents, therefore, from never being named, glided imperceptibly from her thoughts; and fhe grew up as unconfcious as fhe was innocent, that, though born with a beauty which furpaffed that of her lovely fifters, difease and accident had robbed her of that charm ere she knew she possessed it. But neither disease nor accident had power over her mind; there, in its purest proportions, moral beauty preferved its first energy. The equanimity of her temper made her feem, though a female, born

to be a practical philosopher; her abilities and her sentiments were each of the highest class, uniting the best adorned intellects with the best principled virtues.

The diffatisfaction of Sir Hugh with his nephew reached not to prohibition: his confent was painful, but his remittances were generous, and Clermont had three years allowed him for his travels

through Europe.

Yet this permission was no sooner granted than the baronet again became dejected. Three years appeared to him to be endless: he could hardly perfuade himself to look forward to them with expectation of life; and all the learned labours he had promoted feemed vain and unpromising, ill requiting his toils, and still less answering his hopes. Even the studious turn of Eugenia, hitherto his first delight, he now thought ferved but to render her unsociable; and the time she devoted to fludy, he began to regret as loft to himfelf; nor could he fuggeft any possible consolation for his drooping fpirits, till it occurred to him that Camilla might again enliven him.

This idea, and the order for his carriage, were the birth of the fame moment; and, upon entering the study of

Mr.

Mr. Tyrold, he abruptly exclaimed, "My dear brother, I must have Camilla back! Indiana fays nothing to amuse me; and Eugenia is so bookish, I might as well live with an old woman; which God forbid I should object to; only I like Camilla better."

This request was by no means welcome to Mr. Tyrold, and utterly distasteful to his lady. Camilla was now just seventeen years of age, and attractively lovely; but of a character that called for more attention to its development than to its formation; though of a disposition so engaging, that affection kept pace with watchfulness, and her fond parents knew as little for their own sakes as for her's how to

part with her.

Her qualities had a power which, without confciousness how, or consideration why, governed her whole family. The airy thoughtlessness of her nature was a source of perpetual amusement; and, if sometimes her vivacity raised a fear for her discretion, the innocence of her mind reassness them after every alarm. The interest which she excited served to render her the first object of the house; it was just short of solicitude, yet kept it constantly alive. Her spirits were volatile, but her heart was tender; her gaiety had

a fascination; her persuasion was irrefished.

To give her now up to Sir Hugh; feemed to Mrs. Tyrold rather impossible than disagreeable; but he was too urgent with his brother to be wholly refused. She was granted him, therefore, as a guest, for the three ensuing months, to aid him to dissipate his immediate disappointment from the procrastinated abfence of Clermont.

Sir Hugh received back his first favourite with all the fond glee of a ductile imagination, which in every new good sees a refuge from every past or present evil. But, as the extremest distaste of all literature now succeeded those sanguine views which had lately made it his exclusive object, the first words he spoke upon her arrival were, to inform her she must learn no Latin; and the first step which followed her welcome, was a solemn charge to Dr. Orkborne, that he must give her no lessons.

The gaiety, the spirit, the playful good humour of Camilla, had lost nothing of their charm by added years, though her understanding had been sedulously cultivated, and her principles modelled by the pure and practical tenets of her exemplary parents. The delight of Sir Hugh in regaining

gaining her, confifted not merely of the renovation of his first prejudice in her favour; it was strengthened by the restoration it afforded his own mind to its natural state, and the relief of being disburthened of a task he was so ill calculated to undertake, as superintending, in any fort, intellectual pursuits.

## CHAP. VIII.

## New Projects.

The baronet would, at length, have enjoyed perfect contentment, had he not been molested by the teasing spirit of Miss Margland, now daily at work in proposing a journey to London; and in representing as an indispensable duty, that the young ladies should see and be seen, in a manner suitable to their situation

in life.

Mits Margland, equally void either of taste or of resources for the country, had languished and fretted away twelve years in its bosom, with no other opening to any fatisfaction beyond a maintenance, except what she secretly nourished in her hopes, that, when her beautiful pupil was grown up, she should accompany her to the metropolis. Her former connections and acquaintance in high life still continued to be the stationary pride of her heart, the constant theme of her discourse, and the perpetual allusion of some lamentation and regret: nor did she fail to instruct

ftruct her fair disciple to aid her scheme, though she kept from her its private

motive.

Most fuccessfully, indeed, she instilled into the youthful breast of Indiana, a wondering curiosity to see the place which she described as the sole residence of elegance and fashion, and an eager impatience to exhibit there a person which she was assured would meet with universal homage.

But neither the exhortations of the governess, nor the wishes of her pupil, could in this point move Sir Hugh. He had a fixt aversion to London, and to all public places, and had constantly some diaster to relate of every visit he had accidentally made to them. The amusements which had decided his partiality for the country were now, indeed, no longer within his reach; but his sanguine temper, which occasionally entertained him with hopes of a recovery, determined him always to keep upon the right spot, he said, for sport, in the case of any sudden and savourable change in his health.

Up in the visit of Camilla, Miss Margland grew yet more urgent, expecting through such powerful influence to gain her point. She strove, therefore, to engage her intercession; but Camilla, careles,

eafy,

eafy, and gay, had no wish about the matter, and could not be brought into the cabal.

This disappointment so much soured and provoked Miss Margland, that she not only conceived nearly an aversion to Camilla, but lost all discretion in her remonstrances with the baronet; and the necessity of bringing the young ladies out, and the duty of thinking of their establishment, were the sentences with which he was so regularly assailed, that the moment he saw her he prepared to hear them, and commonly with an heavy sigh anticipated their fatigue to his spirits.

This perpetual perfecution became by degrees insupportable, and, unused to be deaf to any claimant, he was upon the point of constrained compliance, when his passion for forming schemes came again to his aid, upon hearing that Edgar Mandlebert, after a twelvemonth's absence, in a tour through England, Wales, and Scotland, with Dr. Marchmont, was just re-

turned to Etherington.

Sir Hugh hastening, upon this news, to the parsonage-house, said: "Don't imagine, brother, I am going to make any complaint against Mrs. Margland, for she is an excellent governess, and I have no fault to find with her except her making too many objections, which I take to be her worst part; but as every body has something, it would be very unfair to quarrel with her for such a mere nothing; especially as she can't help it, after so many years going on the same way, without coming to a stop; but the thing I have thought of now may set it all to rights; which I hope you'll approve, and especially

my fifter."

He then explained, that as he had fixt upon marrying Eugenia to Clermont Lynmere, she was put so completely under the care of Dr. Orkborne, in order to make her fit for the young scholar, that Miss Margland was of little or no use to her. He meant, therefore, to bring forward immediately the marriage of Indiana with young Mandlebert, and then to ask Miss Margland to go and live with them entirely, as he could very well spare her: "This," he continued, "Indiana can't object to, from the point of having had her fo long; and young Mr. Edgar's remarkably complaifant, for fuch a young youth, which I faw a great while ago. By this means, Mrs. Margland will get her main end of going to London, which fhe may show off to the young bride, without my budging from home, Lord help me! being a thing I don't much like, to be taken

taken about to dances and shews, now that I am not a boy; so then Camilla will be left to flav with me, for my own companion; which I affure you I defire no better, though the knows no more, as the Doctor tells me, of the classics, than my old spaniel; which, to give every one his due, is much the fame with myfelf."

Mr. Tyrold, with a very unpleafant aftonishment, enquired further into his meaning concerning Mandlebert; but his surprise ended in a fmile, when he heard the juvenile circumstances upon which alone Sir Hugh built his expectations. To argue with him, however, was always fruitless; he had found out, he faid, the intentions of Edgar from the first, and he came now to invite him to pass a month at Cleves, for the fake of cutting the courtship thort, by letting him see Indiana every day, so that no time might be loft in coming to the conclusion.

. The first wish of the secret heart of Mr. Tyrold was, that one of his own daughters should be the choice of his ward; he did not, therefore, to:ally unmoved, hear this project for Indiana, though its basis was

fo little alarming. Edgar, who was now just of age, was receiving the last cares of his guardian, and taking into his own hands his fortune

and affairs. He was at Etherington, at prefent, only for that purpose, Beech-Park being already fitted up for his residence.

Sir Hugh, desiring to speak with him, most cordially made his invitation: "Besides myself," he cried, "whom I only mention first, as being master of the house, which I hope is my excuse for it, you will meet three very good young girls, not to mention Dr. Orkborne and Mrs. Margland, who are rather not of the youngest at present, whatever they may have been in former times; and they will all, myself included, make you as welcome as themselves."

Edgar accepted the proposal with pleafure, and agreed to wait upon him the next day. Mr. Tyrold consenting that they should transact their mutual business at Etherington, by morning rides.

At dinner Sir Hugh told the family at Cleves the new guest they were so foon to expect, assuring them he was become a very fine young gentleman, and bidding Indiana, with a significant nod, hold up

her head.

Indiana wanted no charge upon this fubject; fhe fully understood the views of her uncle, and it was now some years since she

VOL. I. F ha

had heard the name of Beech Park without a fmile or a blush.

Upon the arrival of the young man, Sir Hugh summoned his household to meet him in the half, where he received him with an hearty welcome, and, in the flutter of his spirits, introduced him to them all, as if this had been his first appearance in the family; remarking, that a full week of shyness might be saved, by making acquaintance with the whole set in a clump.

From eagerness irrepressible, he began with Indiana, apologising when he had done, by saying it was only because she was oldest, having the advantage of three weeks over Camilla; "For which, however," he added, "I must be pardon of Mrs. Margland and Dr. Orkborne, who, to be fure, must be pretty much older."

He next presented him to Camilla; and then, taking him apart, begged in a whisper, that he would not seem to notice the ugliness of Eugenia, which, he said, was never mentioned in her hearing, by his particular order, "though, to be sure," he added, "fince that small-pox, she's grown plain enough, in point of beauty, considering how pretty she was before. However, she's a remarkable good girl, and with regard to Virgil and those others, will pose you in a fecond;

fecond; for aught I know to the contrary, being but an indifferent judge in things of that fort, from leaving off my own studies rather short, on account of the gout; besides some other reasons."

Edgar affured him thele introductions were by no means necessary, a single twelvemonth's absence being very insufficient to obliterate from his memory his best

and earliest friends

Edgar Mandlebert was a young man who, if possessed neither of fortune nor its expectations, must from his person and his manners have been as attractive to the young, as from his morals and his conduct to those of riper years. His disposition was ferious and meditative; but liberal, open, and candid. He was observant of the errors of others, and watched till he nearly eradicated his own. But though with difficulty he bestowed admiration, he diffused, both in words and deeds, such general amity and good will, that if the flrictness of his character inspired general reing the kinder mede of affection. When to merit of a species so rare were added a fine estate and a large independent fortune, it is not eafy to decide whether in prosperity or defert he was most distinguished.

The first week which he spent at Cleves, was passed with a gaiety as unremitting as it was innocent. All parties felt his arrival as an acquifition: Indiana thought the hour of public exhibition, long promifed by Mifs Margland, at length fast approaching; Camilla, who escaped all expectation for herfelf, from being informed of what was entertained by her coufin, enjoyed the tran-Eugenia met with a respect for her acquirements that redoubled her ambition to increase them; Sir Hugh looked forward with joy to the happy disposal of Indiana, and a blameless riddance of Miss Margland; who, on her part, with an almost boundless satisfaction saw her near return to a town life, from the high favour in which the stood with the supposed bride elect; even Dr. Orkborne, though he disdained with fo young a scholar to enter into much philological disquisition, was gratified by a presence which afforded a little relief to the stores of his burdened memory, from aulearned recollections which for many years had encumbered it without vent. Edgar, meanwhile, obliging and obliged, received pleasure from them all ; for though not blind to any of their imperfections, they had not a merit which he failed to difcern. The fecond week opened with a plan which promifed a feene more lively, though it broke into the calm retirement of this peaceful party. Lionel, who was now at Etherington, to spend his university vacation, rode over to Cleves, to inform Edgar, that there would be a ball the next evening at Northwick, at which the officers of \*\*\* regiment, which was quartered in the neighbourhood, and all the beaux and belles of the county, were expected to affemble.

Miss Margland, who was present, struck with a defire that Indiana might make her first public appearance in the county, at a ball where Edgar might be her partner, went instantly to Sir Hugh to impart the idea. Sir Hugh, though averse to all public places, confented to the plan, from the hope of accelerating the affair; but declared, that if the ball could give any amusement, his little Camilla should not be left out. Eugenia, won by the novelty of a first expedition of this fort, made her own request to be included, and Miss Margland had the welcome labour of arranging their dress, for which Sir Hugh, to atone for the shortness of the time, gave her powers un-

Indiana was almost distracted with joy at this event. Miss Margland assured her, that now was the moment for fixing her

conquest of Mandlebert, by adroitly diffore whom the would appear; the gave her fon to most advantage, and she delighted ing would effect: "There is nothing, Sir," faid she, " so conducive towards a right understanding between persons of fashion, as a ball. A gentleman may spend months and months in this drowfy way in the country, and always think one day will do as well as another for his declaration: but when he fees a young lady admired and noticed by others, he falls naturally into makfair goes into a regular train, without his almost thinking of it."

Sir Hugh liftened to this doctrine with every defire to give it credit; and though the occupations of the toilette left him alone the whole of the affembly day, he was as happy in the prospect of their diversion, as they were themselves in its pre-

paration.

When the young ladies were ready, they repaired to the apartment of the baronet, to shew themselves, and to take leave, Edgar and Lionel were waiting to meet them upon the stairs. Indiana had never yet look-

ed fo lovely; Camilla, with all her attractions, was eclipfed; and Eugenia could only have ferved as a foil, even to those who

had no pretentions to beauty

Edgar, nevertheless, asked Camilla to dance with him; she willingly, though not without wonder, consented. Lionel desired the hand of his fair cousin; but Indiana, self-destined to Edgar, whose address to Camilla she had not heard, made him no answer, and ran on to present herself to her uncle; who, struck with admiration as he beheld her, cried "Indiana, my dear, you really look prettier than I could even have guessed; and yet I always knew there was no fault to be found with the outside; nor indeed with the inside neither, Mr Mandlebert, so I don't mean any thing by that; only, by use, one is apt to put the outside sirst."

Lionel was now hurrying them away, when Sir Hugh calling to Edgar, faid; "Pray, young Mr. Mandlebert, take as much care of her as possible; which I amfure you will do of your own accord."

Edgar, with some surprise, answered, he should be happy to take whatever care was in his power of all the ladies; but added, for my own particular charge to night, I

have engaged Mifs Camilla."

" And how came you to do that? Don't

you know I let them all go on purpose for the sake of your dancing with Indiana, which I mean as a particular savour?"

"Sir," replied Edgar, a little embarraffed, you are very good; but as Lionel cannot dance with his fifters, he has engag-

ed Miss Lynmere himself."

"Pho, pho, what do you mind Lionel for? not but what he's a very good lad; only I had rather have you and Indiana dance together; which I dare fay fo had she."

Edgar, fomewhat diftreffed, looked at Camilla: "O, as to me," cried she, gaily, "pray let me take my chance; If I should not dance at all, the whole will be so new to me, that I am sure of entertain-

ment.'x

"You are the best good girl, without the smallest exception," said Sir Hugh, "that ever I have known in the world; and so you always were; by which I mean nothing as to Indiana, who is just such another, except in some points: and so here's her hand, young Mr. Mandlebert, and if you think you shall meet a prettier partner at the ball, I beg when you get her there, you will tell her so fairly, and give her up."

Edgar, who had hardly yet looked at her, was now himfelf ftruck with the unufual resplendence of her beauty, and telling Camilla he saw she was glad to be at liberty, protested he could not but rejoice to be spared a decision for himself, where the choice would have been so difficult.

"Well then, now go," cried the de-lighted baronet; "Lionel will find himfelf a partner, I have no doubt, because he is nothing particular in point of shyness; and as to Camilla, she'll want nothing but to hear the fiddlers to be as merry as a grig, which what it is I never knew: fo I have no concern," added he, in a low voice, to Edgar, " except for little Eugenia, and poor Mrs. Margland; for Eugenia being fo plain, which is no fault of her's, on account of the fmall-pox, many a person may overlook her from that objection; and as to Mrs. Margland, being with all thefe young chickens, I am afraid people will think her rather one of the oldest for a dancing match; which I fay in no diffespect, for oldness gives one no choice."

her hand, young Mr. Manclebert, and it you think you that meet a pretier partner at the bill. I beg, when you get her there, you will tell her to tairly, and give her

Edgar, who had hardly yet looked a her, was now himself fitness with the unc

## CHAPLIX.

## New Characters.

THE dancing was not yet begun, but the company was met, and the sprightly violins were employed to quicken its motions, when the Cleves party entered the ball room, where the officers who gave the entertainment affured Lionel, with whom they were acquainted, that he and the young ladies had impatiently been expected.

"I shall recompence you for waiting," answered he, in a whisper, "by introducing you to the rich heiress of Cleves, who now makes her first appearance from the nursery; though no! upon farther thoughts, I will only tell you she is one of our set, and leave it to your own ingenuity to find her out."

While this was passing, Indiana, sluttering with all the secret triumph of conscious beauty, attended by Edgar, and guarded by Miss Margland, walked up the room, through a crowd of admiring spectators; in whom a new figure, without half her loveliness, would have excited the same curiosity, that her extreme inexperience attributed

tributed folely to her peculiar charms. Camilla and Eugenia followed rather as if in her train, and of her party; but Lionel kept entirely with the officers, infifting upon their gueffing which was the heirefs? to whom, while he purposely misled their conjectures, he urged them to make their court, by enumerating the present possessions of Sir Hugh, and her future expectations.

Camilla, however, paffed not long unnoticed, though the fplendor of Indiana's appearance cast her at first on the back ground; a circumstance which, by impreffing her with a fenfation of inferiority, divefted her mind of all personal confiderations, and gave to her air and countenance a graceful fimplicity, a difengaged opennels, and a guileless freedom from affectation. that rendered her, to the observant eye, as captivaring upon examination, as Indiana, from the first glance, was brilliant and alluring. And thus, as they patroled the room, Indiana excited an unmixt admiration, and Camilla awakened an endless variety of remark; while each being seen for the first time, and every one elfe of the company for at least the second, all attention was their own, whether for criticism or for praise. To Indiana this answered, in fulfilling her expectations; by Camilla, it was unheeded,

for, not awaiting, she did not perceive it; yet both felt equal satisfaction. The eyes of Camilla sparkled with delight as she surveyed all around her the gay novelty of the scene; the heart of Indiana beat with a pleasure wholly new, as she discovered that all surrounding her regarded her as the

principal object. Eugenia, meanwhile, had not even the negative felicity to pass unobserved: impertinent witticisms upon her face, person, and walk, though not uttered fo audibly as to be diffinely heard, ran round the room in a confused murmur, and produced a difposition for sneering in the satirical, and for tittering in the giddy, that made her as valuable an acquifition to the company at large, who collect for any amusement, indifferent to its nature, as her fair coufin proved to the admirers of beauty, and her fifter to the developers of expression. She was fhielded, however, herfelf, from all undeferved mortifications, by not fuspecting any were meant for her; and by a mind delightedly pre-occupied with that fudden expansion of ideas, with which new scenery and new objects charm a youthful imagination.

When they had taken two or three turns up and down the room, the faunterers were called upon to give place to the dancers.

Edgar

Edgar then led out Indiana, and the mafter of the ceremonies brought Major Cerwood to Camilla.

Eugenia, wholly left out, became the exclusive charge of Mils Margland; the felt no refentment of neglect, for the had formed no species of expectation. She looked on with perfect contentment, and the motley and quick changing group afforded her

ample entertainment.

Miss Margland was not so passive; she seized the opportunity of inveighing very angrily against the mismanagement of Sir Hugh: "if you had all," she cried, "been taken to town, and properly brought out, according to my advice, such a disgrace as this could never have happened. However, I heartily hope you won't be asked to dance all the evening, that he may be convinced who was in the right.

Eugenia was too well amused to steed this remonstrance; and long accustomed to hear the voice of Miss Margland without profit or pleasure, her ear received its sound, but her attention included not its

purpofe.

Indiana and Camilla, in this public effay, acquitted themselves with all the merits, and all the faults common to a first exhibition. The spectators upon such occasions, though never equally observant, are never afterwards

afterwards fo lenient. Whatever fails is attributed to modefly, more winning than the utmost fuccess of excellence. Timidity folicits that mercy which pride is most gratified to grant; the blushes of juvenile shame attone for the desciencies which cause them; and aukwardness itself, in the unsounded terrors of youth, is perhaps more interesting than grace.

Indiana could with difficulty keep to the figure of the dance, from the exulting, yet unpractifed certainty of attracting all eyes; and Camilla perpetually turned wrong from the mere flutter of fear, which made her expect the should never turn right. Major Cerwood, her partner, with a view to encourage her, was profuse in his compliments; but, as new to what she heard as what she performed, she was only the more confused by the double claim to her attention.

Edgar, meanwhile, was most assiduous to aid his fair partner. Miss Margland, though scarcely even superficial in general knowledge, was conversant in the practical detail of the hackneyed mode of forming matrimonial engagements; she judged, therefore, rightly, that her pupil would be seen to most advantage, in the distinction of that adulation by which new beholders would stampnew value on her charms. From

the

the time of his first boyish gallantry, on the ill-fated birth-day of Camilla, Indiana had never so much struck young Mandlebert, as while he attended her up the assembly-room. Miss Margland observed this with triumph, and prophesied the speediest conclusion to her long and weary sojourn at Cleves, in the much wished-for journey to London, with a bride ready made, and an establishment ready formed.

When the two first dances were over, the gentlemen were desired to change partners. Major Cerwood asked the hand of Indiana, and Edgar repaired to Camilla: "Do you bear malice?" he cried, with a smile, "or may I now make the claim that

Sir Hugh relinquished for me?"

"O yes," answered she, with alacrity, when informed of the plan of change; and I wish there was any body else, that would dance with me afterwards, instead of

that Major."

"I dare believe," faid he, laughing, 
there are many bodies elfe, who would oblige you, if your declaration were heard. 
But what has the Major done to you? 
Has he admired you without knowing how to keep his own counfel?"

"No, no; only he has treated me like a country simpleton, and made me as

many

many fine speeches, as if he had been talking to Indiana."

"You think, then, Indiana would have, fwallowed flattery with less difficulty?"

"No, indeed! but I think the fame things faid to her would no longer have

been fo extravagant."

Edgar, to whom the fun-beams of the mind gave a glow which not all the spark-ling rays of the brightest eyes could emit, respected her modesty too highly to combat it, and, dropping the subject, enquired what was become of Eugenia.

"O poor Eugenia!" cried she, "I see nothing of her, and I am very much afraid she has had no better partner all this time

than Miss Margland."

Edgar, turning round, prefently difcerned her; the was still looking on, with an air of the most perfect composure, examining the various parties, totally without suspicion of the examination she was herfelt sustaining; while Miss Margland was vainly pouring in her ears observations, or exhortations, evidently of a complaining nature.

"There is fomething truly refpectable," faid Edgar, "in the innace philosophy with

which the bears fuch neglect. I wo

"Yet I wish it were put less to the

proof;" faid Camilla. "I would give the world fomebody would take her out!"

"You don't think the would dance!"

"O yes she would! her lameness is no impediment; for she never thinks of it. We all learnt together at Cleves. Dancing gives her a little more exertion, and therefore a little more fatigue than other people; but that is all."

" After these two dances then-"

"Will you be her partner?" interrupted Camilla, "O go to her at once! immediately! and you will give me twenty times more pleafure than I can have in dancing myself."

She then flew to a form, and eagerly feated herfelf where the perceived the first vacancy, to stop any debate, and enforce his

confent.

The dance, which had been delayed by a dispute about the tune, was now begining. Edgar, looking after her with affected reproach, but real admiration, asked the hand of Eugenia; who gave it with readiness and pleasure; for though contented as a spectatress, she experienced an agreeable surprise in becoming a party engaged.

Camilla, happy in her own good humour, now looked at her neighbours; one of which was an elderly lady, who, wholly employed in admiring the performance of

her

her own daughters, saw nothing else in the room. The other was a gentleman, much distinguished by his figure and appearance, and dressed so completely in the extreme of fashion, as more than to border upon soppery. The ease and negligence of this air denoted a self-settled superiority to all about him; yet, from time to time, there was an archness in the glance of his eye, that promised, under a deep and wilful veil of conceit and affectation, a secret disposition to deride the very follies he was practising. He was now lounging against the wainscoat; with one hand on his side, and the other upon his eye-lids, occupying the space, without using the seat, to the lest of Camilla.

Miss Margland, perceiving what she regarded as a fair vacancy, made up to the spot, and saying, "Sir, by your leave," was preparing to take possession of the place, when the gentleman, as if without seeing her, dropt suddenly into it himself, and pouring a prosusion of eau suave upon his handkerchief, exclaimed: "What a vassly bad room this is for dancing!"

Camilla, concluding herfelf addressed, turned round to him; but, seeing he was sniffing up the eau fuave, without looking at her, imagined he meant to speak to Mile

Margland

Miss Margland was of the same opinion, and, with some pique at his feizing thus her intended feat, rather sharply answered : "Yes, fir, and it's a valt bad room for not dancing; for if every body would dance that ought, there would be accommodation fufficient for other people,'

" Incomparably well observed!" cried he, collecting fome bonbons from a bonboniere, and swallowing one after another with great rapidity: "But won't you fit

Let me fupplicate you to fit down."

Miss Margland, supposing he meant to make amends for his inattention, by delivering up the place, civilly thanked him, and faid the should not be forry, for the had

stood a good while.

"Have you, indeed?" cried he, fprinkling some jessamine drops upon his hands; "how horribly abominable? Why don't those waiters, I believe you call them, get you a chair ?"

Mifs Margland, excessively affronted, turned her back to him; and Camilla made an offer of her own feat; but, as the had been dancing, and would probaly dance again, Miss Margland would not let

<sup>&</sup>quot; Shall I call to one of those Barbarians.

those Goths, those Vandals?" cried the the same gentleman, who now was spirting lavender water all about him, with grimaces, that proclaimed forcibly his opinion of the want of persume in the room: "Do pray let me harangue them a little for you upon their inordinate want of sensibility."

"Sir, you're vafily—obliging!" cried Miss Margland, unable longer to hold filence, yet with a look and manner that would much better have accorded with

vaftly-impertinent.

She then purfued a waiter herfelf, and

procured a chair.

Casting his eyes next upon Camilla, he examined her with much attention. Abashed, she turned away her head; but not choosing to lose his object, he called it back again, by familiarly faying, "How is Sir Hugh?"

A good deal furprised, she exclaimed,

"Do you know my uncle, fir?"

"Not in the least, ma'am," he coolly

answered.

Camilla, much wondering, was then forced into conversation with Miss Margland: but, without paying any regard to her furprise, he presently said, "It's most extremely worth your while to take a glance at that inimitably good figure. Is it not exquisite?

exquifite? Can you suppose any thing be-

youd it?"

Camilla, looking at the person to whom he pointed, and who was sufficiently ludicrous, from an air of vulgar folemnity, and a dress stiffly new, though completely oldfashioned, felt disposed to join in the laugh, had she not been disconcerted by the mingled liberty and oddity of the attack.

" Sir," faid Mils Margland, winking at her to be filent, though eager to answer in her flead, " the mixt company one always meets at these public balls, makes them very unfit for ladies of fashion, for there's no knowing who one may either dance with

or speak to."

" Vastly true, ma'am," cried he, fuperciliously dropping his eyes, not to look at

Mifs Margland, perceiving this, bridled refentfully, and again talked on with Camilla; till another exclamation interrupted them. "O pray," cried he, "I do intreat you look at that group! Is it not past compare? If ever you held a pencil in your life, I beg and befeech you to take a memorandam of that tall may-pole. Have you ever feen any thing to excessively delectable?"

Camilla could not forbear finiling; but Mif. Margland, taking all reply upon herfelf, faid " " Caricatures, fir, are by no means pleafing for young ladies to be taking, at their first coming out: one does not know who may be next, if once they get into that habit!"

"Immeasurably well spoken, ma'am," returned he; and, rising with a look of disgust, sauntered to another part of the

room.

Miss Margland, extremely provoked, faid the was fure he was fome Irish fortune-hunter, dressed out in all he was worth; and charged Camilla to take nomanner of notice of him.

When the two fecond dances were over, Edgar, conducting Eugenia to Mifs Margland, faid to Camilla: "Now, at leaft, if there is not a spell against it, will you dance with me?"

"And if there is one, too," cried she, gaily; "for I am perfectly disposed to help to break it."

She rose, and they were again going to take their places, when Miss Margland, reproachfully calling after Edgar, demanded what he had done with Miss Lynmere?

At the fame moment, led by Major Cerwood, who was paying her in full all the arrears of that gallantry Mifs Margland had taught her to regret hitherto miffing, Indiana joined them; the Major, in making

his

his bow, lamenting the rules of the affembly, that compelled him to relinquish her hand.

"Mr. Mandlebert," faid Miss Margland, you see Miss Lynmere is again difen-

gaged."

"Yes, ma'am," answered Edgar, drawing Camilla away; "and every gentleman in the room will be happy to see it too."

"Stop, Mifs Camilla!" cried Mifs Margland; "I thought, Mr. Mandlebert, Sir Hugh had put Mifs Lynmere under your

protection?"

"O it does not fignify!" faid Indiana, colouring high with a new raifed fense of importance; "I don't at all doubt but one or other of the officers will take care of me."

Edgar, though fomewhat disconcerted, would still have proceeded; but Camilla, alarmed by the frowns of Miss Margland, begged him to lead out her cousin, and, promising to be in readiness for the next two dances, glided back to her seat. He upbraided her in vain; Miss Margland looked pleased, and Indiana was so much piqued, that he found it necessary to direct all his attention to appeasing her, as he led her to join the dance.

A gentleman now, eminently diffinguished by personal beauty, approached the la-

dies

dies that remained, and, in the most respectful manner, began conversing with Miss Margland; who received his attentions so gratefully, that, when he told her he only waited to see the master of the ceremonies at leisure, in order to have the honour of begging the hand of one of her young ladies, his civilities so conquered all her pride of etiquette, that she affured him there was no fort of occasion for such a formality, with a person of his appearance and manners; and was bidding Camilla rife, who was innocently preparing to obey, when, to the surprise of them all, he addressed himself to Eugenia.

"There!" cried Miss Margland, exultingly, when they were gone; "that gentleman is completely a gentleman. I saw it from the beginning. He has the politeness to take out Miss Eugenia, because he sees plainly nobody esse will think of it; except just Mr. Mandlebert, or some such old ac-

quaintance."

Major Cerwood was now advancing towards Camilla, with that species of smiling and bowing manner, which is the usual precursor of an invitation to a fair partner; when the gentleman whom Miss Margland had called an Irish fortune hunter, with a studen swing, not to be eluded, cast himfelf between the Major and Camilla, as if

he had not observed his approach; and spoke to her in a voice so low, that, though the concluded he asked her to dance, she could not distinctly hear a word he said.

A good deal confused, she looked at him for an explanation; while the Major, from her air of attention, supposing himself too

late, retreated.

Her new beau then, carelessly seating himself by her side, indolently said: "What a heat! I have not the most distant idea how

you can bear it!"

Camilla found it impossible to keep her countenance at such a result of a whisper, though she complied with the injunctions of Miss Margland, in avoiding mutual discourse with a stranger of so showy an appearance.

"Yet they are dancing on," he continued, "just as if the Greenland snows were inviting their exercise! I should really like to find out what those people are made of. Can you possibly imagine their com-

position !! whe wo

Heedless of receiving no answer, he soon after added: "I am vaftly glad you don't like duncing."

"Me?" cried Camilla, furprifed out of

her caution.

"Yes? you hold it an antipathy, don't you?'

"No, indeed! far from it."

"Don't you really?" cried he, flarting back; "that's amazingly extraordinary! furprifing in the extreme! Will you have the goodness to tell me what you like in

it?

"Sir," interfered Miss Margland, "there's nothing but what's very natural in a young lady's taking pleasure in an elegant accomplishment; provided she is secure from any improper partner, or company."

"Irrefragably just, ma'am!" answered he; affecting to take a pinch of fnuss, and

turning his head another way.

Here Lionel, halfily running up to Camilla, whispered, "I have made a fine confusion among the red-coats about the heires of Cleves! I have put them all upon discrent scents."

He was then going back, when a faint laugh from the neighbour of Camilla detained him; "Look, I adjure you," cried he, addreffing her, " if there's not that delightful creature again, with his bran-new clothes? and they fit upon him fo tight, he can't turn round his vafily droll figure, except like a puppet with one jerk for the whole body. He is really an immenfe treat: I should like of all things in nature, to know who he can be."

A waiter

A waiter then passing with a glass of water for a lady, he stopt him in his way, exclaiming: "Pray, my extremely good friend, can you tell me who that agreeable person is, that stands there, with the air of a poker?"

"Yes, fir," answered the man; "I know him very well. His name is Dubfter. He's quite a gentleman to my know-

ledge, and has very good fortunes."

"Camilla," cried Lionel, "will you have him for a partner?" And, immmediately hastening up to him, said two or three words in a low voice, and skipped back to the dance.

Mr. Dubster then walked up to her, and, with an air conspicuously aukward, solemnly said, "So you want to dance,

ma'am ?"

Convinced he had been fent to her by Lionel, but by no means chufing to display herself with a figure distinguished only as a mark for ridicule; she looked down to conceal her ever-ready smiles, and said she had been dancing some time.

"But if you like to dance again, ma'am," faid he, "I am very ready to

oblige you."

She now faw that this offer had been requested as a favour; and, while half provoked, half diverted, grew embarrafied how

to get rid of him, without involving a neceffity to refuse afterwards Edgar, and every other; for Miss Margland had informed her of the general rules upon these occafions. She looked, therefore, at that lady for counsel; while her neighbour, sticking his hands in his fides, furveyed her new claimer from head to foot, with an expreffion of fuch undifguifed amusement, that Mr. Dubster, who could not help observing it, cast towards him, from time to time, a look of the most angry surprise.

Miss Margland approving, as well understanding the appeal, now authoritatively interfered, faying: "Sir, I suppose you

know the etiquette in public places?"

"The what, ma'am?" cried he, staring. You know, I suppose, fir, that no young lady of any confideration dances with a gentleman that is a stranger to her, without he's brought to her by the mafter of the ceremonies?"

"O as to that, ma'am, I have no objection. I'll go fee for him, if you've a mind. It makes no difference to me."

And away he went.

So you really intend dancing with him?" cried Camilla's neighbour. "Twill be a vastly good fight. I have not the most remote conception how he will bear the pulling and jostling about. Bend he cannot; but I am immensely afraid he will break. I would give fifty guineas for his portrait. He is indubitably put together without joints."

Mr. Dubster now returned, and, with a look of some disturbance, said to Miss Margland: "Ma'am, I don't know which is the master of the ceremonies. I can't find him out; for I don't know as ever I see him."

"O pray," cried Camilla eagerly, "do not take the trouble of looking for him;

'twill answer no purpose."

"Why I think so too, ma'am," said he, misunderstanding her; "for as I don't know the gentleman myself, he could go no great way towards making us better acquainted with one another: so we may

just as well take our skip at once."

Camilla now looked extremely foolift; and Miss Margland was again preparing an obflacle, when Mr. Dubster started one himself. "The worst is," cried he, "I have lost one of my gloves, and I am sure I had two when I came. I suppose I may have dropt it in the other room. If you shan't mind it, I'll dance without it; for I don't mind those things myself of a straw."

"O! fir," cried Mils Margland, "that's fuch a thing as never was heard of. I can't possibly

possibly confent to let Miss Camilla dance in such a manner as that."

Why then, if you like it better,

ma'am, I'll go back and look for it."

Again Camilla would have declined giving him any trouble; but he feemed perfuaded it was only from flynes, and would not listen. "Though the worst is," he said, "you're losing so much time. However, I'll give a good hunt; unless, indeed, that gentleman, who is doing nothing himself, except looking on at us all, would be kind enough to lend me his."

"I rather fancy, sir," cried the gentleman, immediately recovering from a laughing fit, and surveying the requester with supercilious contempt; "I rather suspects

they would not perfectly fit you."

"Why then," cried he, "I think I'll go and ask Tom Hicks, for he sthe head waiter, to lend me a pair; for it's a pity to let the young lady lose her dance for such a small trifle as that."

Camilla began remonstrating; but he

tranquilly walked away.

"You are superlatively in the goodgraces of fortune to night," cried her new friend, "superlatively to a degree: you may not meet with such an invaluably uncommon object in twenty lustres."

"Certainly," faid Miss Margland, "there's a great

a great want of regulation at balls, to prevent low people from afking who they will to dance with them. It's bad enough one can't keep people one knows nothing of from speaking to one."

"Admirably hit off! admirable in the extreme!" he answered; suddenly twisting himself round, and beginning a whispering conversation with a gentleman on his other

fide.

Mr. Dubster foon came again, saying, formewhat dolorously, "I have looked high and low for my glove, but I am no nearer. I dare say somebody has picked it up, out of a joke, and put it in their pocket. However I've got a boy to go and get me a

pair; if all the shops a'n't shut up."

Camilla, fearing to be involved in a necessity of dancing with him, expressed herfelf very sorry for this step; but again missionceiving her motive, he begged her not to mind it; saying, "A pair of gloves here or there is no great matter. All I am concerned for is, putting you off so long from having a little pleasure, for I dare say the boy won't come till the next two batches; so if that gentleman that looks so particular at me, has a mind to jig it with you a bit himself, in the interim, I won't be his hindrance."

Receiving no answer, he bent his head G 4 lower

lower down, and faid, in a louder voice, "Pray, fir, did you hear me?"

" Sir, you are ineffably good!" was

notice.

Much affronted, Mr. Dubster said no more, but stood pouting and siff before Camilla, till the second dance was over, and another general separation of partners took place. "I thought how it would be, ma'am," he then cried; "for I know it's no such easy matter to find shops open at this time of night; for if people's 'prentices can't take a little pleasure by now, they can't never."

Tea being at this time ordered, the whole party collected to remove to the next room. Lionel, feeing Mr. Dubster standing by Camilla, with a rapturous laugh, cried, "Well,

fifter, have you been dancing?"

Camilla, though laughing too, reproachfully shook her head at him; while Mr. Dubster gravely said, "It's no fault of mine, sir, that the lady's a sitting still, for I come and offered myself to her the moment you told me she wanted a partner; but I happened of the misfortune of losing one of my gloves, and I've been waiting all this while for a boy as has promised to get me a pair; though indeed, if that elderly lady had not been so particular, I might as well

well have done without; for, if I had had one on, nobody would have been the wifer but that t'other might have been in my

pocket."

This speech, spoken without any ceremony in the hearing of Miss Margland, to the visible and undisguised delight of Lionel, so much enraged her, that, hastily calling him afide, the peremptorily demanded how he came to bring fuch a vulgar partner to his fifter?

"Because you took no care to get her a

better," he answered, heedlessly.

Camilla also began to remonstrate; but, without hearing her, he courteously addreffed himself to Mr. Dubster, and told him he was fure Miss Margland and his fifter would expect the pleasure of his company

to join their party at tea.

Miss Margland frowned in vain; Mr. Dubster bowed, as at a compliment but his due; observing he should then be close at hand for his partner; and following the rest of the party, he was placed, by the affistance of Lionel, next to Camilla, in utter defiance of all the angry glances of Miss Margland, who herfelf invited the handsome partner of Eugenia to join their group, and reaped fome consolation in his willing civilities; till the attention of the whole affembly

affembly was called, or rather commanded by a new object.

A lady, not young, but still handsome, with an air of fashion easy almost to infolence, it a complete but becoming undress, with a work-bag hanging on her arm, whence she was carelessly knotting, entered the ball-room alone, and, walking straight through it to the large folding glass doors of the tea-room, there stopt, and took a general survey of the company, with a look that announced a decided superiority to all she saw, and a perfect indifference to what

opinion she incurred in return.

She was immediately joined by all the officers, and feveral other gentlemen, whose eagernels to thew themselves of her acquaintance marked her for a woman of fome consequence; though she took little other notice of them, than that of giving to each fome frivolous commission; telling one to hold her work-bag; bidding another fetch her a chair; a third, alk for a glass of water; and a fourth, take care of her cloak. She then planted herfelf just without the folding-doors, declaring there could be no breathing in the fmaller apartment, and fent about the gentlemen for various refreshments; all which she rejected when they arrived, with extreme contempt, and a thousand fantastic grimaces.

The

The tea-table at which Miss Margland presided being nearest to these solding-doors, she and her party heard, from time to time, most of what was said, especially by the newly arrived lady; who, though she now and then spoke for several minutes in a laughing whisper, to some one she called to her side, uttered most of her remarks, and all her commands quite aloud, with that fort of deliberate ease which belongs to the most determined negligence of who heard, or who escaped hearing her, who were pleased, or who were offended.

C milla and Eugenia were foon wholly engroffed by this new perionage; and Lionel, feeing her furrounded by the most fashionable men of the affembly, forgot Mr. Dubster and his gloves, in an eagerness to

be introduced to her.

Colonel Andover, to whom he applied, willingly gratified him: "Give me leave, Mrs. Arlbery," cried he, to the lady, who was then conversing with General Kinsale, "to present to you Mr. Tyrold."

"For Heaven's fake don't speak to me just now," cried she; "the General is tell ing me, the most interesting thing in th-

world. Go on, dear General!"

Lionel, who, if guided by his own natural judgment, would have conceived this to be the height of ill-breeding or of igno-

G 6

rance

rance, no fooner saw Colonel Andover bow in smilling submission to her orders, than he concluded himself all in the dark with respect to the last licences of fashion: and, while contentedly he waited her leisure for his reception, he ran over in his own mind the triumph with which he should carry to Oxford the newest flourish of the bon ton.

In a few minutes, after gaily laughing with the General, the turned fuddenly to Colonel Andover, and, striking him on the arm with her fan, exclaimed: "Well, now, Colonel, what is it you would fay?"

"Mr. Tyrold," he answered, " is very ambitious of the honour of being intro-

duced to you."

"With all my heart. Which is he?" And then nodding to Lionel's bow, "You live, I think? the added, "in this neighbourhood? By the way, Colonel, how came you never to bring Mr. Tyrold to me before? Mr. Tyrold, I flatter myfelf you intend to take this very ill?"

Lionel was beginning to express his sense of the loss he had suffered by the delay, when, again, patting the Colonel, "Only look, I beg you," she cried, "at that insupportant Sir Sedley Clarendel! how he fits at his ease there! amusing his ridiculous farecy with every creature he sees. Yet what an elegant posture the animal has

8

found out! I make no doubt he would as foon forfeit his estate as give up that attitude. I must make him come to me immediately for that very reason;—do go to him, good Andover, and say I want him

directly."

The Colonel obeyed; but not so the gentleman he addressed; who was the new acquaintance of Camilla. He only bowed to the message, and, kissing his hand across the room to the lady, defired the Colonel to tell her he was inestably tired; but would incontestably have the honour to throw himself at her feet the next morning.

"O, intolerable!" cried fhe, "he grows more conceited every hour. Yet what an agreeable wretch it is! There's nothing like him. I cannot possibly do without him. Andover, tell him if he does not come this

moment he kills me."

"And is that a meffage," faid General Kinfale, "to cure him of being con-

ceited!"

"O, Heaven forbid, my good General, I should cure him! That would utterly spoil him. His conceit is precisely what enchants me. Rob him of that, and you lose all-hold of him."

"Is it then necessary to keep him a fop, in order to retain him in your chains?"

"O, he

"O, he is not in my chains, I promife you. A fop, my dear General, wears no chains but his own. However, I like to have him, because he is so hard to be got; and I am fond of conversing with him, because he is so ridiculous. Fetch him, therefore, Colonel, without delay."

This fecond embaffy prevailed; he shrugged his shoulders, but arose to follow

the Colonel.

"See, madam, your victory!" faid the General. "What would not a military man give for such talents of command?"

"Ay, but look with what magnificent tardiness he obeys orders! There is something quite irresistible in his impertinence; itis so conscious and so picquant. I think,

General, 'tis a little like my own?"

Sir Sedley now advancing, feized the back of a chair, which he twirled round for a refting place to his elbow, and exclaimed, "You know yourfelf invincible!" with an air that shewed him languidly prepared for her reproaches: but, to his own surprise, and that of all around him, she only, with a smile and a nod, cried, "How do do?" and immediately turning wholly away from him, addressed herself to Colonel Andover, desiring him to give her the history of who was in the tea-room.

At this time a young Enfign, who had been engaged at a late dinner in the neighbourhood, staggered into the ball-room, with the most visible marks of unfitness for appearing in it; and, in total ignorance of his own condition, went up to Colonel Andover, and, clapping him upon the back, called out, with a loud oath, "Colonel, I hope you have taken care to secure to me the prettiest li the young angel in the room? You know with what sincerity I despise an old hag."

The Colonel, with fome concern, advised him to retire; but, insensible to his counsel, he uttered oath upon oath, and added, "I am not to be played upon, Colonel. Beauty in a pretty girl is as necessary an ingredient, as honour in a brave soldier; and I could find in my heart to fink down to the bottom of the Channel every fellow without one, and every dear

creature without the other."

Then, in defiance of all remonstrance, he strode into the tea-room; and, after a short survey, stopt opposite to Indiana, and, swearing aloud she was the handsomest angel he had ever beheld, begged her hand without surther ceremony; assuring her he had broken up the best party that had yet been made for him in the coun-

ty, merely for the joy of dancing with her.

Indiana, to whom not the fmallest doubt of the truth of his affertion occurred; and who, not suspecting he was intoxicated, thought his manner the most spirited and gallant she had ever seen, was readily accepting his offer; when Edgar, who saw her danger, started up, and exclaimed: "This lady, fir, is engaged to dance the next two dances with me."

"The lady did not tell me fo, fir !" cried

the Enfign, firing.

"Mils Lynmere," replied Edgar, coolly, "will pardon me, that on this occasion, my memory has an interest to be better than her's. I believe it is time for us to take our places."

He then whispered a brief excuse to Camilla, and hurried Indiana to the ball-

room.

The Enfign, who knew not that she had danced with him the last time, was obliged to submit; while Indiana, not conjecturing the motive that now impelled Edgar, was in a yet brighter blaze of beauty, from an exhilarating notion that there was a contest for the honour of her hand.

Camilla, once more disappointed of Edgar, had now no resource against Mr.

Dublier, but the non-arrival of the gloves; for he had talked so publicly of waiting for them to dance with her, that every body regarded her as engaged.

No new proposition being made for Eugenia, Miss Margland permitted her again to be led out by the handsome

diranger.

When she was gone, Mr. Dubster, who kept constantly close to Camilla, said: "They tell me, ma'am, that ugly little body's a great fortune?"

Camilla very innocently asked who he

meant.

"Why that little lame thing, that was here drinking tea with you. Tom Hicks

fays she'll have a power of money."

Camilla, whole fifter was defervedly dear to her, looked much displeased; but Mr. Dubster, not perceiving it, continued:

He recommended it to me to dance with her myself, from the first, upon that account. But I says to him, says I, I had no notion that a person, who had such a hobble in their gate, would think of such a thing as going to dancing. But there I was out, for as to the women, asking your pardon, ma'am, there's nothing will put 'em off from their pleasure. But, however, for my part, I had no thought of dancing at all, if it had not been for that young gentleman's

gentleman's asking me; for I'm not over fond of fuch jiggets, as they've no great use in 'em; only I happened to be this way, upon a little matter of business, so I thought I might as well come and see the hop, as Tom Hicks could contrive to get me a ticket."

This was the fort of discourse with which Camilla was regaled till the two dances were over; and then, begging her to sit still till he came back, he quitted her, to see

what he could do about his gloves.

Edgar, when he returned with Indiana, addressed himself privately to Miss Margland, whom he advised to take the young ladies immediately home; as it would not be possible for him, a second time, to break through the rules of the assembly, and Indiana must, therefore, inevitably accept the young Ensign, who already was following and claiming her, and whose condition was obviously improper for the society of ladies.

Miss Margland, extremely pleafed with him, for thus protecting her pupil, instantly agreed; and, collecting her three young charges, hastened them down stairs; though the young Ensign, instaned with angry disappointment, uttered the most bitter lamentations at their sudden departure; and though Mr Dubster, pursuing them to

the coach door, called out to Camilla, in a tone of pique and vexation, "Why, what are you going for now, ma'am, when I have just got a new pair of gloves, that I have bought o' purpose?"

CHAP. X.

## A Family Breakfast.

In their way home, Edgar apologised to Camilla for again foregoing the promised pleasure of dancing with her, by explain-

ing the fituation of the Enfign.

Camilla internally perfuaded that any reason would suffice for such an arrangement, where Indiana was its object, scarcely listened to an excuse which she considered

as unnecessary.

Indiana was eager to view in the glafe how her dress and ornaments had borne the shaking of the dance, and curiously impatient to look anew at a face and a figure of which no self-vanity, nor even the adulation of Miss Margland, had taught her a consciousness such as she had acquired from the adventures of this night. She hastened therefore, to her apartment as soon as she arrived at Cleves, and there indulged in an examination which forbade all surprise, and commanded equal justice for the admirers and the admired.

Mifs Margland, anxious to make her

own report to Sir Hugh, accompanied Camilla and Eugenia to his room, where he

was still fitting up for them.

She expatiated upon the behaviour of young Mandlebert, in terms that filled the baronet with fatisfaction. She exulted in the success of her own measures; and, sinking the circumstance of the intended impartiality of Edgar, enlarged upon his dancing, out of his turn, with Indiana, as at an event which manifested his serious designs beyond all possibility of mistake.

Sir Hugh, in the fulness of his contentment, promised that when the wedding day arrived, they should all have as fine new

gowns as the bride herfelf.

The next morning, not confidering that every one elfe should require unusual repose, he got up before his customary hour, from an involuntary hope of accelerating his savourite project: but he had long the breakfast parlour to himself, and became so fatigued and discomsted by fasting and waiting, that when Indiana, who appeared last, but for whom he insisted upon staying, entered the room, he said: "My dear, I could really find a pleasure in giving you a little scold, if it were not for setting a bad example, which God forbid! And, indeed, it's not so much your fault as the ball's, to which I can never be a fincere friend, unless

less it be just to answer some particular purpofe."

Mis Margland defended her pupil, and called upon Mandlebert for affiltance, which he readily gave. Sir Hugh then was not merely appealed but gratified, and declared, with a marked smile at Indiana, that his breakfast had not relished so well for a twelvemonth, owing to the advantage of not beginning till he had gotten an appetite.

Soon after, Lionel, galloping across the park hastily dismounted, and scampered into

the parlour.

The zealot for every species of sport, the candidate for every order of whim, was the light-hearted mirthful Lionel. A stranger to reflection, and incapable of care, laughter feemed not merely the bent of his humour, but the necessity of his existence; he purfued it at all feafons, he indulged it upon alloccasions. With excellent natural parts, he trifled away all improvement; without any ill temper, he spared no one's feelings. Yet, though not radically vicious, nor deliberately malevolent, the love of felf which urged him to make his own amufement his first pursuit, sacrificed his best friends and first duties, if they stood in its way.

"Come, my little girls, come!" cried he, as he entered the room; " get your hats and cloaks as fast as possible; there is a

public

public breakfast at Northwick, and you are

all expected without delay.

This fudden invitation occasioned a general commotion. Indiana gave an involuntary jump; Camilla and Eugenia looked delighted; and Miss Margland seemed ready to second the proposition; but Sir Hugh, with some surprise, exclaimed: "A public breakfast, my dear boy! why where's the need of that, when we have got so good a private one?"

"O, let us go! let us go, uncle!" cried' Indiana. "Mils Margland, do pray speak

to my uncle to let us go!"

"Indeed, fir," faid Miss Margland, "it is time now, in all conscience, for the young ladies to see a little more of the world, and that it should be known who they are. I am fure they have been immured long enough, and I only wish you had been at the ball last night, fir, yourself!"

"Me, Mrs. Margland! Lord help me! what should I do at such a thing as that,

with all this gout in my hip?"

"You would have feen, fir, the fine effects of keeping the young ladies out of fociety in this manner. Mils Camilla, if I had not prevented it, would have danced with I don't know who; and as to Mils Eugenia, the was as near as possible to not dancing

at all, owing to nobody's knowing who she

Sir Hugh had no time to reply to this attack, from the urgency of Indiana, and the impetuofity of Lionel, who, applying to Camilla, faid: "Come, child, afk my uncle yourfelf, and then we shall go at once."

Camilla readily made it her own re-

quest.

"My dear," answered Sir Hugh, "I can't be so unnatural to deny you a little pleasure, knowing you to be such a merry little whirligig; not but what you'd enjoy yourself just as much at home, if they'd let you alone. However, as Indiana's head is so much turned upon it, for which I beg you won't think the worse of her, Mr. Mandlebert, it being no more than the common fault of a young person no older than her; why, you must all go, I think, provided you are not satisfied already, which, by the breakfast you have made, I should think likely enough to be the case."

They then eagerly arofe, and the females haftened to make fome change in their drefs. Sir Hugh, calling Eugenia back, faid: "As to you, my little claffic, I make but fmall doubt you will be half ready to break your heart at missing your lesson, knowing hic, hee, hoc, to be dearer

to you, and for good reasons enough, too, in the end, than all the hopping and skipping in the world; so if you had rather stay away, don't mind all those dunces; for so I must needs call them, in comparison to you and Dr. Orkborne, though without the least meaning to undervalue them."

Eugenia frankly acknowledged she had been much amused the preceding evening,

and wished to be again of the party.

"Why then, if that's the case," said the baronet, "the best way will be for Dr. Orkborne to be your 'squire; by which means you may have a little study as you go along, to the end that the less time may be

thrown away in doing nothing."

Eugenia, who perceived no objection to this idea, affented, and went up stairs, to prepare for setting out. Sir Hugh, by no means connecting the laughter of Lionel, nor the smile of Edgar, with his proposal, gravely repeated it to Dr. Orkborne, adding: "And if you want a nice pair of gloves, Doctor, not that I make the offer in any detriment to your own, but I had six new pair come home just before my gout, which, I can affure you, have never feen the light since, and are as much at your service as if I had bespokethem on purpose."

The mirth of Lionel grew now fo outrageous, that Dr. Orkborne, much offended, walked out of the room without

making any answer.

"There is fomething," cried Sir Hugh, after a paule, "in these men of learning, prodigious nice to deal with; however, not understanding them, in point of their maxims, it's likely enough I may have done fomething wrong; for he could not have seemed much more affronted, if I had told him I had six new pair of gloves lying by me, which he should never be the better for."

When they were all ready, Sir Hugh, calling to Edgar, faid: "Now as I don't much chuse to have my girls go to these fort of places often which is a prudence that I dare say you approve as much as myself, I would wish to have the most made of them at once; and, therefore, as I've no doubt but they'll strike up a dance, after having eat what they think proper, why I would advise you, Mr. Mandlebert, to let Indiana trip it away till she's heartly tired, for else she'll never give it up, with a good grace, of her own accord."

" Certainly, fir," answered Edgar, "I

fhall not hurry the ladies."

"O, as to any of the rest," interrupted Sir Hugh, "they'll be as soon satisfied as yourself, except" lowering his voice "Mrs. Margland, who, between friends, seems to me as glad of one of those freaks, as when she was but fixteen; which how long it is fince she was no more I can't pretend to say,

being a point she never mentions."

Then addressing them in general: "I wish you a good breakfast," he cried, "with all my heart, which I think you pretty well deserve, considering you go so far for it, with one close at your elbow, but just swallowed. And so, my dear Indiana, I hope you won't tire Mr. Mandlebert more than can't be avoided."

"How came you to engage Indiana again, Mandlebert?" cried Lionel, in their way to the carriage.

"Because," said Miss Margland, finding he hesitated, "there is no other partner so

proper for Miss Lynmere."

"And pray what's the matter with me? why am not I as proper as Mandlebert?"

"Because you are her relation, to be

fure!

"Well," cried he, vaulting his horse, if I meet but the charming widow, I shall care for none of you."

CHAP. XI.

## A Publick Breakfast.

The unfitting, however customary, occilic amusement in the town of Northwick, was, that the county affizes were now held there; and the arrival of the Judges of the land, to hear causes which kept life or death suspended, was the signal for entertainment to the surrounding neighbourhood: a hardening of human feelings against human crimes and human miseries, at which reflection revolts, however habit may persevere.

The young men, who rode on first, joined the ladies as they entered the town, and told them to drive straight to the ball-room, where the company had assembled, in confequence of a shower of rain which had forced them from the public garden intended for the breakfast.

Here, as they stopt, a poor woman, nearly in rags, with one child by her side, and another in her arms, approached the carriage, and presenting a petition, befought fought the ladies to read or hear her cafe. Eugenia, with the ready impulse of generous assumence, instantly selt for her purse; but Miss Margland, angrily holding her hand, said, with authority: "Miss Eugenia, never encourage beggars; you don't know the mischief you may do by it." Eugenia reluctantly desisted, but made a sign to her footman to give something for her. Edgar then alighting, advanced to hand them from the coach, while Lionel ran forward to settle their tickets of admittance.

The woman now grew more urgent in her fupplications, and Miss Margland in her remonstrances against attending to them.

Indiana, who was placed under the care of Edgar, enchanted to again display her-felf where sure of again being admixed, neither heard nor saw the petitioner; but dimpling and smilling, quickened her motions towards the assembly room: while Camilla, who was last, stopping short, said: "What is the matter, poor woman?" and took her paper to examine.

Miss Margland, snatching it from her, threw it on the ground, peremptorily saying "Miss Camilla, if once you begin such a thing as that, there will be no end to it: so come along with the rest of your com-

pany, like other people."

She then haughtily proceeded; but Camilla, brought up by her admirable parents never to pals diffress without inquiry, nor to refuse giving at all, because she could give but little, remained with the poor object, and repeated her question. The woman, fliedding a torrent of tears, faid fhe was wife to one of the prisoners who was to be tried the next day, and who expected to lofe his life, or be transported, for only one bad action of stealing a leg of mutton; which, though she knew to be a fin, was not without excuse, being a first offence, and committed in poverty and ficknels. And this, she was told the Judges would take into confideration; but her husband was now fo ill, that he could not feed on the gaol allowance, and not having wherewithal to buy any other, would either die before his trial, or be too weak to make known his fad ftory in his own behalf, for want of some wine or some broth to support him in the meanwhile.

Camilla, hastily giving her a shilling, took one of her petitions, and promising to do all in her power to serve her, lest the poor creature almost chooked with sobbing joy. She was slying to join her party, when she perceived Edgar at her side. "I came

to fee," cried he, with gliftening eyes, "if you were running away from us; but you were doing far better in not thinking of us at all."

Camilla, accustomed from her earliest childhood to attend to the indigent and unhappy, felt neither retreating shame, nor parading pride in the office; she gave him the petition of the poor woman, and begged he would consider if there was any thing that could be done for her husband.

"I had received a paper from herself," he answered, "before you alighted; and I hope I should not have neglected it: but I will now take yours, that my memory may run no risk."

They then went on to the affembly room. The company, which was numerous, was already feated at breakfast. Indiana and Camilla, now first surveyed by daylight, again attracted all eyes; but, in the simplicity of undress, the superiority of Indiana was no longer wholly unrivalled, though the general voice was still strongly in her favour.

Indiana was a beauty of fo regular a cast, that her face had no feature, no look to which criticism could point as susceptible of improvement, or on which admiration could dwell with more delight than on the

reft. No flatuary could have modelled her form with more exquifite fymmetry; no painter have harmonifed her complexion with greater brilliancy of colouring. But here ended the liberality of nature, which in not fullying this fair workmanship by inclosing in it what was bad, contentedly left it vacant of whatever was noble and defirable.

The beauty of Camilla, though neither perfect nor regular, had an influence fo peculiar on the beholder, it was hard to catch its fault; and the cynic connoisseur, who might perfevere in feeking it, would involuntarily furrender the first rules of his art to the predominance of its loveliness. Even judgment itself, the coolest and last betrayed of our faculties, she took by furprife, though it was not till she was absent the feizure was detected. Her disposition was ardent in fincerity, her mind untainted with evil. The reigning and radical defect of her character—an imagination that fubmitted to no controul-proved not any antidote against her attractions; it caught, by its force and fire, the quick-kindling admiration of the lively; it possessed, by magnetic pervasion, the witchery to create sympathy in the most serious.

In their march up the room, Camilla was fpoken to by a person from the tea-table,

who

who was diffinguished from every other, by being particularly ill dreffed; and who though she did not know him, asked her how she did, with a familiar look of intimacy. She flightly curtfied, and endeavoured to draw her party more nimbly on; when another person, equally conspicuous, though from being accoutred in the oppofite extreme of full drefs, quitting his feat, formally made up to her, and drawing on a a stiff pair of new gloves as he spoke, said: "So you are come at last, ma'am! I began to think you would not come at all, begging that gentleman's pardon, who told me to the contrary last night, when I thought, thinks I, here I've bought these new gloves, for no reason but to oblige the young lady, and I now might as well not have bought 'em at all."

Camillà, ready to laugh, yet much provoked at this renewed claim from her old perfecutor, Mr. Dubster, looked vainly for redrefs at the mischievous Lionel, who archly answered: "O, ay, true, fister; I told the gentleman, last night, you would be sure to make him amends this morning for putting him to so much expence."

"I'm sure, Sir," said Mr. Dubster, "I did not speak for that, expence being nogreat matter to me at this time; only no-

body likes to fool away their money for no-

thing."

Edgar having now, at the end of one of the tables, secured places for the ladies, Lionel again, in defiance of the frowns of Miss Margland, invited Mr. Dubster to join them: even the appealing looks of Camilla served but to increase her brother's ludicrous diversion, in coupling her with so ridiculous a companion; who, without seeming at all aware of the liberty he was taking, engrossed her wholly.

"So I fee, ma'am," he cried, pointing to Eugenia, "you've brought that limping little body with you again? Tom Hicks had like to have took me in finely about her! He thought she was the great fortune of these here parts; and if it had not been for the young gentleman, I might have known no better neither, for there's half the room in the same scrape at this mi-

nute."

Observing Camilla regard him with an unpleasant surprise, he more solemnly added: "I ask pardon, ma'am, for mentioning the thing, which I only do in excuse for what I said last night, not knowing then you was the so tune yourself."

An eager fign of filence from Lionel, forbade her explaining this mistake, and Mr.

Dubster proceeded:

" When

When Tom Hicks told me about it, I faid at the time, fays I, she looks more like to some fort of a humble young person, just brought out of a little good-nature to see the company, and the like of that; for she's not a bit like a lady of fortunes, with that nudging look; and I said to Tom Hicks, by way of joke, says I, if I was to think of her, which I don't think I shall, at least she would not be much in my way, for she could not follow a body much about, because of that hitch in her gait, for I'm a pretty good walker."

Here the ill dreffed man, who had already spoken to Camilla, quitting his feat, firolled up to her, and faftening his eyesupon her face, though without bowing, made fome speech about the weather, with the lounging freedom of manner of a confirmed old acquaintance. His whole appearance had an air of even wilful flovenlines: His hair was uncombed; he was in boots, which were covered with mud; his coat feemed to have been defignedly immerfed in powder, and his universal negligence was not only shabby but uncleanly. Aftonished and offended by his forwardness, Camilla turned entirely away from him.

Not disconcerted by this distance, he procured a chair, upon which he cast himself, H. 6 perfectly perfectly at his eafe, immediately behind

Just as the general breakfast was over, and the waiters were fummoned to clear away the tables, and prepare the room for dancing, the lady who had fo firikingly made her appearance the preceeding evening, again entered. She was alone, as before, and walked up the room with the fame decided air of indifference to all opinion; fometimes knotting with as much diligence and earnestness as if her sublistence depended upon the rapidity of her work; and at other times stopping short, she applied to her eye a near-fighted glass, which hung to her finger, and intently examined fome particular person or group; then with a look of absence, as if she had not seen a creature, she hummed an opera fong to herself, and proceeded. Her rouge was remarkably well put on, and her claim to being still a fine woman, though past her prime, was as obvious as it was confcious: Her dress was more fantastic and studied than the night before, in the same proportion as that of every other person present was more fimple and quiet; and the commanding air of her countenance, and the eafiness of her carriage, spoke a confirmed internal affurance, that her charms and her

power

power were so absolute, wherever she thought their exertion worth her trouble.

When the came to the head of the room, the turned about, and, with her glass, furveyed the whole company; then fmilingly advancing to the floren, whom Camilla was flunning, the called out: "O! are your there? what rural deity could break your rest so early?"

"None?" answered he, rubbing his eyes: "I am invulnerably asleep at this very moment! In the very centre of the morphetic dominions. But how barbarously late you are! I should never have come to this vastly horrid place before my ride, if I had imagined you could be so excruciating."

Struck with a jargon of which she could not suspect two persons to be capable, Camilla turned round to her slighted neighbour; and with the greatest surprise recognized, upon examination, the most brilliant beau of the preceding evening, in the worst dressed man of the present

morning.

The lady now, ag in holding her glass to her eye, which she directed without scruple towards Camilla and her party, said: "Who have you got there?"

Camilla looked hastily away, and her whole

whole fet, abashed by so unseasoned an in-

quiry cast down their eyes.

"Hey?" cried he, calmly viewing them, as if for the first time himself: "Why, I'll tell you." Then making her bend to hear his whisper, which, nevertheless, was by no means intended for her own ear alone, he added: "Two little things as pretty as angels, and two others as ugly as.... I say no more!"

"O, I take in the full force of your metaphor!" cried the, laughing; "and acknowledge the truth of its contrast."

Camilia alone, as they meant, had heard them; and ashamed for herself, and provoked to find Eugenia coupled with Miss Margland, she endeavoured to converse with some of her own society; but their attention was entirely engaged by the whisperers; nor could she, for more than a minute, deny her own curiosity the pleasure of observing them.

They now spoke together for some time in low voices, laughing immoderately at the occasional sallies of each other; Sir Sedley Clarendel fitting at his ease, Mrs. Arlbery standing, and knotting by his side.

The officers, and almost all the beaux, began to crowd to this spot; but neither the gentleman nor the lady interrupted their discourse to return or receive any salu-

tations

tations. Lionel, who with much eagerness had quitted an inside seat at a long table, to pay his court to Mrs. Arlbery, could catch neither her eye nor her ear for his bow or his compliment.

Sir Sedley, at last, looking up in her face and smiling, said: "A'n't you shockingly

tired?"

"To death!" answered she, coolly.

"Why then, I am afraid, I must positively do the thing that's old fashioned."

And rifing, and making her a very elegant bow, he presented her his feat, adding: "There, ma'am! I have the honour to give you my chair,—at the risk of my reputation."

"I should have thought," cried Lionel, now getting forward, "that omitting to give it would rather have risked your reputation."

"Is it possible you could be born before all that was over?" faid Mrs. Arlbery, dropping carelessly upon the chair as she perceived Lionel, whom she honoured with a nod: "How do do, Mr. Tyrold? are you just come in?" But turning again to Sir Sedley, without waiting for his answer, "I swear, you barbarian," she cried, "you have really almost killed me with fatigue."

" Have I indeed?" faid he, fmiling.

Mr.

Mr. Dubster now, leaning over the table, solemnly said: "I am sure I should have offered the lady my own place, if I had not been so tired myself; but Tom Hicks overpersuaded me to dance a bit before you came in, ma'am," addressing Camilla, "for you have lost a deal of dancing by coming so late; for they all fell to as soon as ever they come; and, as I'm not over and above used to it, it soon makes one a little stiffish, as one may say; and, indeed, the lady's much better off in getting a chair, for one sits mighty little at one's ease on these here benches, with nothing to lean one's back against."

"And who's that?" cried Mrs. Arlbery to Sir Sedley, looking Mr. Dubster full in

the face.

Sir Sedley made fome answer in a whisper, which proved highly ente taining to them both. Mr. Dubster, with an air much offended, said to Camilla: "People's laughing and whispering, when one don't know what it's about, is not one of the politest things, I know, for polite people to do; and, in my mind, they ought to be above it."

This refentment excited Lionel to join in the laugh; and Mr. Dubster, with great gravity of manner, rose, and said to Camilla: "When you are ready to dance, ma'am,

ma'am, I am willing to be your partner, and I shan't engage myself to nobody else; but I shall go to t'other end of the room till you choose to stand up; for I don't much care to stay here, only to be laughed at, when I don't know what it's for."

They now all lest the table; and Lionel eagerly begged permission to introduce his fisters and cousin to Mrs. Arlbery, who

readily confented to the propofal.

Indiana advanced with pleafure into a circle of beaux, whose eyes were most affiduous to welcome her. Camilla, though a little alarmed in being presented to a lady of fo fingular a deportment, had yet a curiofity to fee more of her that willingly feconded her brother's motion. And Eugenia, to whose early reflecting mind every new character and new scene opened a fresh fund for thought, if not for knowledge, was charmed to take a nearer view of what promised such food for observation. But Mifs Margland began an angry remonstrance against the proceedings of Lionel, in thus taking out of her hands the direction of her charges. What she urged, however, was vain: Lionel was only diverted by her wrath, and the three young ladies, as they had not requested the introduction, did not feel themselves responsible for its taking effect.

Lionel

Lionel led them on: Mrs. Arlbery half role to return their curties; and gave them a reception fo full of vivacity and good humour, that they foon forgot the ill will with which Mils Margland had fuffered them to quit her; and even loft all recollection that it belonged to them to return to her. The fatisfaction of Indiana, indeed, flowed fimply from the glances of admiration which every where met her eye; but Eugenia attended to every word, and every motion of Mrs. Arlbery, with that fort of earnestness which marks an intelligent child at a first play; and Camilla, still more struck by the novelty of this new acquaintance, scarcely permitted herself to breathe, left she should lose any thing she said.

Mrs. Arlbery perceived their youthful wonder, and felt a propenfity to increase it, which strengthened all her powers, and called forth all her faculties. Wit she possessed at will; and, with exertions which rendered it uncommonly brilliant, she displayed it, now to them, now to the gentlemen, with a gaiety so fantastic, a raillery so arch, a spirit of satire so feasoned with a delight in coquetry, and a certain negligence of air so enlivened by a whimsical pleasantry that she could not have failed to strike with admiration even the most hackneyed seekers of character; much less the inexperience

ed young creatures now presented to her; who, with open eyes and ears, regarded her as a phenomenon, upon finding that the fplendor of her talents equalled the fingularity of her manners.

When the room was prepared for dancing, Major Cerwood brought to Indiana Mr. Macderfey, the young Enfign who had so improperly addressed her at the ball; and, after a formal apology, in his name, for what had passed, begged the honour of her hand for him this morning. Indiana, slattered and sluttered together by this ceremony, almost forgot Edgar, who stood quietly but watchfully aloof, and was actually giving her consent when meeting his eye, and the consent when meeting his eye, and Macdersey hoped for more success another time, and Edgar advanced to lead his fair partner to her place.

Major Cerwood offered himfelf to Camilla; but Mr. Dubster coming forward, pulled him by the elbow, and making a stiff low bow, faid: "Sir, I ask your pardon for taking the liberty of giving you such a jog, but the young lady's been engaged to me ever so long." The Major looked surprised; but, observing that Camilla coloured, he bowed respectfully and

retreated.

Camilla, ashamed of her beau, determin-

ed not to dance at all: though she saw, with much vexation, upon the general difpersion, Miss Margland approach to claim, her. Educated in all the harmony of contentment and benevolence, she had a horrour of a temper fo irafcible, that made it a penance to remain a moment in its vicinity. Mr. Dubster, however, left her not alone to it: when she positively refused his hand, he faid it was equal agreeable to him to have only a little dish of chat with her; and composedly stationed himself before her. Eugenia had already been taken out by the handsome stranger, with whom she had danced the evening before; and Lionel, bewitched with Mrs. Arlbery, enlifted himfelf entirely in her train: with Sir Sedley Clarendel, and almost the man of any confequence in the room, declined all dancing for the pleafure of attending her.

Mr. Dubster, unacquainted with the natural high spirits of Camilla, inferred nothing to his own disadvantage from her silence, but talked incessantly himself with perfect complacency. "Do you know, ma'am," cried he, "just as that elderly lady, that, I suppose, is your mamma, took you all away in that hurry last night, up comes the boy with my new pair of gloves! but, though I run down directly to tell you of it, there was no making the old lady stop; which I

was a fool to try at; for as to women, I know their obstinacy of old. But what I grudged the most was, as soon as I come up again, as ill luck would have it, Tom Hicks finds me my own t'other glove! So there I had two pair, when I might as well have had never a one!"

Observing that Eugenia was dancing, "Lack a-day!" he exclaimed, "I'll lay a -wager that poor gentleman has been took in, just as I was yesterday! He thinks that young lady that's had the small-pox so bad, is you, ma'am! 'Twould be a fine joke if such a mistake as that should get the sittle lame duck, as I call her, a husband! He'd be in a fine hobble when he found he'd got nothing but her ugly face for his bargain. Though, provided she'd had the rhino, it would not much have signified: for, as to being pretty or not, it's no great matter in a wife. A man soon tires of seeing nothing but the same face, if it's one of the best."

Camilla here, in the midst of her chagrin, could not forbear asking him if he was married? "Yes, ma'am," answered he calmly, "I've had two wives to my share already; so I know what I'm speaking of; though I've buried them both. Why it was all along of my wives, what with the money I had with one, and what with the money

money I had with the other, that I got out of business so foon."

"You were very much obliged to them,

then?

"Why, yes, ma'am, as to that, I can't fay to the contrary, now that they're gone: but I can't fay I had much comfort with 'em while they lived. They was always a thinking they had a right to what they had a mind, because of what they brought me; so that I had enough to do to scrape a little matter together, in case of outliving them. One of 'em has not been dead above a twelvementh, or thereabout; these are the first clothes I've bought since

I left off my blacks."

When Indiana past them, he expressed his admiration of her beauty. "That young lady, ma'am," he faid, "cuts you all up, sure enough. She's as fine a piece of red and where as ever I see. I could think of such a young lady as that myself, if I did not remember that I thought no more of my wife that was pretty, than of my wife that was ugly, after the first month or so. Beauty goes for a mere nothing in matrimony, when once one's used to it. Besides, I've no great thoughts at present of entering into the state again of one while, at any rate, being but just got to be a little comfortable."

The fecond dance was now called when Mrs. Arlbery, coming fuddenly behind Camilla, faid, in a low voice, "Do you know who you are talking with?"
"No, ma'am!"

" A young tinker, my dear! that's all!" And, with a provoking nod, she retreated.

Camilla, half ready to laugh, half to cry, restrained herself with difficulty from running after her; and Mr. Dubster, observing that she abruptly turned away, and would listen no more, again claimed her for his partner; and, upon her absolute refusal, fur prifed and affronted, walked off in filence. She was then finally condemned to the morose society of Mils Margland, till the company was informed that refreshments were ferved in the card-room.

Thither, immediately, every body flocked, with as much speed and avidity, as if they had learnt to appreciate the bleffing of plenty, by the experience of want. Such is the vacancy of diffipated pleafure, that, never fatisfied with what it poffesses, an opening always remains for fomething yet to be tried, and, on that fomething still to come, all enjoyment feems to de-

The day beginning now to clear, the fashes of a large bow window were thrown up. Sir Sedley Clarendel fauntered thither, and instantly every body followed, as if there were no breathing any where else; declaring, while they presed upon one another almost to suffocation, that nothing was so reviving as the sresh air: and, in a minute, not a creature was to be seen in any other part of the room.

Here, in full view, stood sundry hapless relations of the poorer part of the prisoners to be tried the next morning, who, with supplicating hands and eyes, implored the compassion of the company, whom their very calamities assembled for amusement.

Nobody took any notice of them; nobody appeared even to fee them: but, one by one, all glided gently away, and the bow-window was prefently the only empty

space in the apartment.

Camilla, contented with having already presented her mite, and Eugenia, that she had given her's in commission, retired unaffectedly with the rest; while Miss Margland, shrugging up her shoulders, and declaring there was no end of beggars, pompously added, "However, we gave before we came in."

Prefently, a paper was handed about, to collect half guineas for a raffle. 'A beautiful locket, fet round with pearls, ornamented at the top with a little knot of small brilliants, and very elegantly shaped, with

a space

a space lest for a braid of hair, or a cypher, was produced; and, as if by magnetic power, attracted into almost every hand the capricious coin, which distress, but the moment

before had repelled. Mis Margland lamented the had only guineas or filver, but fuffered Edgar to be her paymalter; privately refolving, that, if fhe won the locket, fhe would remember the debt: Eugenia, amufed in feeing the humour of all that was going forward, readily put in; Indiana, fatisfied her uncle would repay the expences of the day, with a heart panting from hope of the prize, did the fame; but Camilla hung back, totally unused to hazard upon what was unnecesfary the little allowance she had been taught to spend sparingly upon herself, that something might be always in her power to beflow upon others. The character of this raffle was not of that interesting nature which calls forth from the affluent and eafy respect as well as aid: the prize belonged to no one whom advertity compelled to change what once was an innocent luxury, into the means of subsistance; it was the mere common mode of getting rid of a mere common bauble, which no one had thought worth the full price affixed to it by its toyman. She knew not, however, till now, how hard to refift was the contagion of exmple, and felt a struggle in her VOL. I. felffelf denial, that made her, when she put the locket down, withdraw from the crowd, and

resolve not to look at it again.

Edgar, who had observed her, read her fecret conflict with an emotion which impelled him to follow her, that he might express his admiration; but he was stopt by Mrs. Arlbery, who just then hastily attacked her with, "What have you done with your friend the tinker, my dear?"

Camilla, laughing, though extremely ashamed, said, she knew nothing at all

about him.

"You talked with him, then, by way of experiment, to see how you might like him?"

"No, indeed! I merely answered him when I could not help it; but still I thought, at a ball, gentlemen only would prefent themselves."

"And how many couple," faid Mrs. Arlbery, fmiling, "do you calculate

would, in that cafe, stand up?"

She then ordered one of the beaux who attended her, to bring her a chair, and told another to fetch her the locket. Edgar was again advancing to Camilla, when Lionel, whose desire to obtain the good graces of Mrs. Arlbery had suggested to him an anticipation of her commands, pushed forward with the locket.

66 Well,

"Well. really, it is not ugly," cried she, taking it in her hand: " Have you put in yet, Miss Tyrold?"

" No, ma'am."

"O, I am vaftly glad of that; for now

we will try our fortune together."

Camilla, though fecretly blushing at what fhe felt was an extravagance, could not withftand this invitation: fhe gave her half guinea.

Edgar, disappointed, retreated in filence.

The money being collected, and the names of the rafflers taken down, information was given, that the prize was to be thrown for in three days time, at one o'clock at noon, in the shop of a bookseller at Northwick.

Some of the company now departed; others prepared for a last dance. Miss Margland defired Lionel to fee for the carriage; but Lionel had no greater joy than to difregard her. Indiana afked earneftly to flay longer; Miss Margland said, she could only give way to her request, upon condition her partner should be Mr. Mandlebert. It was in vain the urged that the was already engaged to Colonel Andover; Miss Margland was inexorable, and Edgar, laughing, faid, he should certainly have the whole corps upon his back; but the honour was sufficient to counterbalance the Tifk. 1 2

risk, and he would, therefore, beg the Co-

lonel's patience.

Mr. Mandlebert," faid Miss Margland, "I know enough of quarrels at balls about partners, and ladies changing their minds, to know how to act pretty well in those cases: I shall defire, therefore to speak to the Colonel myself, and not trust two gentlemen together upon fuch a nice matter."

She then beckoned to the Colonel, who stood at a little distance, and, taking him apart, told him, the flattered herfelf he would not be offended, if Miss Lynmere should dance again with Mr. Mandlebert, though rather out of rule, as there were particular reasons for it.

The Colonel, with a fmile, faid he perceived Mr. Mandlebert was the happy man,

and acquiesced.

A general murmur now ran buzzing round the room, that Mr. Mandlebert and Mifs Lynmere were publicly contracted to each other: and, amongst many who heard with displeasure that the young beauty was betrothed before she was exhibited to view, Mr. Macdersey appeared to fuffer the most serious mortification.

As foon as this dance was over, Edgar conducted his ladies to an apartment below stairs, and went in search of the car-

riage.

He did not return for some time. Miss Margland, as usual grumbled; but, Camilla, perceiving Mrs. Arlbery, rejoiced in the delay; and stationed herself by her side, all alive in attending to the pleasantry with which she was amusing herself and those around her.

When Edgar, who feemed out of breath from running, came back, he made, but fhort answers to the murmurs of Mits Margland; and, haftening to Camilla, faid: "I have been with your petitioner:—she has all that can comfort her for the present; and I have learnt the name of her husband's counsel. You will be so good as to excuse me at dinner to Sir Hugh. I shall remain here till I can judge what may be done."

The attention of Camilla was now effectually withdrawn from Mrs. Arlbery, and the purest delight of which human feelings are susceptible, took sudden and sole possession of her youthful mind, in the idea of being instrumental to the preservation of a

fellow-creature.

Edgar faw, in the change, yet brightness of her countenance, what passed within;—and his disappointment concerning the rasse

was immediately forgotten.

A fhort confultation followed, in which both fpoke with fo much energy, as not only to overpower the remonstrances of

I 3

Mifs

Miss Margland for their departure, but to catch the notice of Mrs. Arlbery, who, coming forward, and leaning her hand on the shoulder of Camilla, said: "Tell me what it is that has thus animated you? Have you heard any good tidings of your new friend?"

Camilla instantly and eagerly related the fubject that occupied them, without observing that the whole company around were smiling, at her earnestness in a cause of such

common distress.

"You are new, my dear," faid Mrs. Arlbery, patting her cheek, "very new; but I take the whim fometimes of being charitable myself, for a little variety. It always looks pretty; and begging is no bad way of shewing off one's powers. So give me your documents, and I'll give you my eloquence."

Camilla presented her the petition, and she invited Mandlebert to dine with her. Miss Margland then led the way, and the semale

arty ret u rned to Cleves.

## BOOK II.

CHAP. I.

## A Raffle.

Tr was late when Edgar returned to Cleves. Camilla flew to meet him. He told her that every thing relative to her petitioner was in the most prosperous train; he had feen the prisoner, heard the particulars of his story, which all tended to his exculpation; and Mrs. Arlbery had contrived to make acquaintance with his counfel, whom fhe found perfectly well disposed to exert himself in the cause, and whom she had invited to a splendid supper. The trial was to take place the next morning.

Camilla, already powerfully struck with Mrs. Arlbery, was enchanted to find her

thus active in benevolence.

Edgar was to dine with that lady the next day, and to learn the event of their joint exertions.

This proved all that could be wished. The The profecution had been mild: the judge and jury had been touched with compaffion; and the venial offender had been re-

leafed with a gentle reprimand.

Mandlebert returned to communicate these tidings to Camilla, with a pleasure exactly in unison with her own. Mrs. Arlbery, he avowed, had been as zealous as himself; and had manifested a charity of disposition which the slightiness of her manners had not led him to expect.

. . . .

The next object of attention was the raffle, which was to take place the follow-

ing morning.

Sir Hugh was averse to letting his nieces go abroad again so soon: but Miss Margland, extremely anxious about her own chance for the prize, solemnly afferted its necessity; and pronounced a positive decision, that, to carry Indiana to public places, was the sole method of promoting the match.

Sir Hugh then willing to believe, and yet more willing to get rid of disputing with

her, no longer withheld his confent.

They were advanced within half a mile of Northwick, when a fick man, painfully supported by a woman with a child in her

arms.

arms, caught their eyes. The ready hand of Eugenia was immediately in her pocket; Camilla, looking more intently upon the group, perceived another child, and prefently recognifed the wife of the prisoner. She called to the coachman to stop, and Edgar, at the same moment, rode up to the carriage.

Mils Margland angrily ordered the manto drive on, faying, the was quite fick of being thus for ever infelted with beggars; who really came so often, they were no bet-

ter than pick-pockets.

"O, don't refuse to let me speak to them!" cried Camilla; "it will be such a

pleafure to fee their joy!"

"O yes! they look in much joy indeed!! they feem as if they had not eat a morfel these three weeks! Drive on, I say, coachman! I like no such melancholy sights, for my part. They always make me ill. I wonder how any body can bear them."

"But we may help them; we may affift them!" faid Camilla, with increasing

earnestness.

" And pray, when they have got all our

money, who is to help us?"

Eugenia, delighted to give, but unhabituated to any other exertion, flung halfa crown to them; and Indiana, begging to look out, faid, "Dear! I never faw a

prisoner before !"

Encouraged by an expressive look from Camilla, Edgar dismounted to hand her from the carriage, affecting not to hear the remonstrances of Miss Margland, though she scrupled not to deliver them very audibly. Eugenia languished to join them, but could not venture to disobey a direct command; and Indiana, observing the road to be very dusty, submitted, to

fave a pair of beautiful new shoes.

Camilla had all the gratification she promised herself, in witnessing the happiness of the poor petitioner. He was crawling to Cleves, with his family, to offer thanks. They were pennilefs, fick, and wretched; yet the preservation of the poor man seemed to make mifery light to them all. Edgar defired to know what were their defigns for the future. The man answered that he should not dare go back to his own country, because there his difgrace was known, and he should procure no work; nor, indeed, was he now able to do any. "So we must make up our minds to beg from door to door, and in the streets, and on the high road," he continued; " till I get back a little strength; and can earn a living more creditably."

" But

"But as long as we have kept you alive, and faved you from being transported," faid his wife, "for which all thanks be due to this good gentleman, we shall mind no hardships, and never go astray again, in wicked unthinkingness of this great

mercy."

Edgar inquired what had been their former occupations; they answered, they had both been day-workers in the field, till a fit of fickness had hindered the poor man from getting his livelihood: penury and hunger then preffing hard upon them all, he had been tempted to commit the offence for which he was taken, and which had brought him to death's door. "But as now," he added, "I have been faved, I shall make it a warning for the time to come, and never give myself up to so bad a course again."

Edgar asked the woman what money she

had left.

"Ah, fir, none! for we had things to pay, and people to fatisfy, and fo every thing you and the good ladies gave us, is all gone; for while any thing was left us, they would not be eafy. But this is no great mischief now, as my husband is not taken away from us, and is come to a right fense."

"I believe," faid Edgar, "you are very

good fort of people, however diffress had

misguided vou."

He then put fomething into the man's hand, and Eugenia, who from the carriage window heard what paffed, flung him another half-crown; Camilla added a shilling, and turning fuddenly away, walked a few

paces from them all.

Edgar, gently following, inquired if any thing was the matter; her eyes were full of tears: "I was thinking," fhe cried, " what my dear father would have faid, had he feen me giving half a guinea for a toy, and a shilling to such poor starving people as thefe!"

Why, what would he have faid?" cried Edgar, charmed with her penitence, though joining in the apprehended cenfure.

"He would more than ever have pitied those who want money, in seeing it so squandered by one who should better have remembered his leffons! O, if I could but recover that half guinea!"

"Will you give me leave to get it back

for you?"

"Leave? you would lay me under the greatest obligation! How far half a guinea would go here, in poverty fuch as this!"

He affured her he could regain it without difficulty; and then, telling the poor people to postpone their walk to Cleves till

the evening, when Camilla meant to prepare her uncle also to affist them, he handed her to the coach, with feelings yet more pleased than her own, and galloped forward to execute his commission.

He was ready at the door of the library to receive them. As they alighted, Camilla eagerly cried: "Well! have you

fucceeded ?"

"Can you trust yourself to this spot, and to a review of the allurement," answered he, smiling, and holding half a guinea between his singers, "yet be contented to see your chance for the prize withdrawn?"

"O give it me! give it me!" cried she, almost seizing it from him, "my dear father will be so glad to hear I have not spent

it fo foolishly!"

The rafflers were not yet affembled; no one was in the shop but a well dressed elegant young man, who was reading at a table, and who neither raised his eyes at their entrance, nor suffered their discourse to interrupt his attention; yet though abstracted from outward objects, his studiousness was not of a solemn cast; he seemed wrapt in what he was studying with a pleasure amounting to extacy. Sometimes he read a few words aloud, calling out "Exquisite! Heavenly!" then suddenly shutting up the book, he folded his arms, and

and casting his eyes towards the ceiling, uttered: "O too much! too much! there is no standing it!" yet again, the next mi-

nute, he opened it and read on.

The youthful group was much diverted with this unintended exhibition. To Eugenia alone it did not appear ridiculous; the fimply envied his transports, and only wished to discover by what book they were excited. Edgar and Camilla amused themselves with conjecturing various authors; Indiana and Miss Margland required no such aid to pass their time, while, with at least equal delight, they contemplated the hoped for prize.

Lionel now bounced in: "Why what," oried he, "are you all doing in this musty old shop, when Mrs. Arlbery and all the world are enjoying the air on the public

walks ?"

Camilla was inftantly for joining that lady; but Eugenia felt an unconquerable curiofity to learn the running title of the book. She ftole foftly round to look over the fhoulder of the reader, and her respect for his raptures increased, when she faw they were raised by Thomsons Seasons.

Neither this approach, nor the loud call of Lionel, had interrupted the attention of the young student, who perceived and regarded nothing but what he was about, though

occasionally

occasionally he ceased reading to indulge in

passionate ejaculations.

Lionel, drawn to observe him from the circuit made by Eugenia, exclaimed: "What, Melmond! why, how long have you been in Hampshire?"

The youth, surprised from his absence of mind by the sound of his own name, looked

up and faid : " Who's that !"

"Why, when the deuce did you come into this part of the world?" cried Lionel, approaching him to shake hands.

" O! for pity's fake," answered he with

energy, " don't interrupt me!"

"Why not? have not you enough of that dry work at Oxford? Come, come, have done with this boyish stuff, and behave like a man."

"You distract me," answered Melmond, motioning him away; "I am in a scene that entrances me to Elysium! I have never read it fince I could appreciate it."

"What! old Thomson?" said Lionel, peeping over him; "why, I never read him at all. Come, man! (giving him a slap on the shoulder,) come along with me, and I'll shew you something more worth looking at."

"You will drive me mad, if you break in upon this episode! 'tis a picture of all

that

that is divine upon earth! hear it, only hear it !"

He then began the truly elegant and feeling description that concludes Thomfon's Spring; and though Lionel, with a loud shout, cried: "Do you think I come hither for fuch fogrum stuff as that?" and ran out of the shop; the "wrapt enthusiaft" continued reading aloud too much delighted with the pathos of his own voice in expressing the sentiments of the poet, to deny himself a regale so soothing to his ears.

Eugenia, enchanted, flood on tip-toe to hear him, her uplifted finger petitioning filence all around, and her heart fondly repeating, O just such a youth be Clermont! just fuch his passion for reading! just such his fervour for poetry! just fuch his exaltation of delight in literary yet domestic feli-

city?

Mandlebert, also, caught by the rehearfal of his favourite picture of a scheme of human happiness, which no time, no repetition can make vapid to a feeling heart, stood pleased and attentive to hear him; even Indiana, though she listened not to the matter, was struck by the manner in which it was delivered, which fo refembled dramatic recitation, that the thought herfelf at a play, and full of wonder, advanced straight before him, to look full in his face, and watch the motions of his right arm, with which he acted incessantly, while the left held his book. Miss Margland concluded he was a strolling player, and did not suffer him to draw her eyes from the locket. But when, at the words

Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books, Ease and alternate labour, useful life, Progressive virtue, and approving Heaven,"

Mandlebert turned foftly round to read their impression on the countenance of Ca-

milla-fhe was gone!

Attracted by her wish to see more of Mrs. Arlbery, she had run out of the shop after Lionel, before she either knew what was reading, or was missed by those the reader had engaged. Edgar, though disappointed, wondered he should have stayed himself to listen to what had long been familiar to him, and was quietly gliding away when he saw her returning. He then went back to his post, wondering, with still less satisfaction, how she could absent herself from hearing what so well was worth her studying.

The young man, when he came to the

concluding line:

To scenes where love and bliss immortal reign!

rofe, let fall the book, classed his hands with a theatrical air, and was casting his eyes upwards in a fervent and willing trance, when he perceived Indiana standing immediately before him.

Surprifed and ashamed, his sublimity suddenly forsook him; his arms dropt, and his hands were slipt into his waistcoat

pockets.

But, the very next moment, the fensation of shame and of self was superfeded by the fair object that had thus aroused him. Her beauty, her youth, her attitude of examination, struck him at first with an amazement that presently gave place to an admiration as violent as it was sudden. He started back, bowed profoundly, without any pretence for bowing at all, and then rivetting his eyes, in which his whole soul seemed centured, on her lovely face, stood viewing her with a look of homage, motionless, yet enraptured.

Indiana, still conceiving this to be some fort of acting, unabashed kept her post, expecting every moment he would begin spouting something more. But the enthusial most the young Oxonian had changed its object; the charms of poetry yielded to the superior charms of beauty, and while he gazed on the fair Indiana, his servent mind fancied her some being of celestial order, wonderfully

fully accorded to his view: How, or for what purpose, he as little knew as examined. The play of imagination, in the romance of early youth, is rarely interrupted with

fcruples of probability.

The scene of dumb transport and unfixed expectation, was broken up neither by the admirer nor the admired, but by the entrance of Mrs. Arlbery, Sir Sedley Clarendel, Lionel, the officers, and many of the rest of the company that had been present at the public breakfast: Nor would even this intrusion have difengaged the young Oxonian from his devout and extatic adoration, had it been equally indifferent to Indiana; but the appearance of a party of gay officers was not, to her, a matter of little moment. Eager for the notice in which the delighted, the looked round in full confidence of receiving it. The rapture of the Oxonian, as the had feen it kindled while he was reading, she attributed to fomething she did not understand, and took in it, therefore, no part; but the adulation of the officers was by no means ambiguous, and its acceptance was as obvious as its presentation.

Willingly, therefore, as well as immediately encompassed, she received a thoufand compliments, and in the gratification of hearing them, completely forgot her late

**Chort** 

short surprise; but the Oxonian, more forcibly struck, ardently followed her with his eyes, started back theatrically at every change of attitude which displayed her fine sigure, and at her smiles smiled again, from the uncontrollable sympathy of a fascinated

imagination.

Mifs Margland felt no small pride in feeing her pupil thus distinguished, since it marked the shrewdness of her capacity in fortelling the effect of bringing her out. Anxious to share in a consequence to which she had industriously contributed, she paradingly forced her away through the group, and calling the attention of Indiana to herfelf, said: "I am glad you came away, my dear; for I am sure that man is only a strolling player."

"Dear! let me look at him again!" cried Indiana; "for I never faw a player

before; only at a play."

She then turned back to examine him.

Enchanted to again meet her eyes, the youth advanced a few paces, as if with intention to fpeak to her, though immediately and with still more precipitance he retreated, from being ready with nothing to fay.

Lionel, going up to him, and pulling him by the arm, cried: "Why, man! what's come to you? These are worse heroics than I have seen you in yet."

The bright eyes of Indiana being still fixed upon him, he disdained all notice of

Lionel, beyond a filent repulse.

Indiana, having now fatisfied her curiofity, restored her attention to the beaux who furrounded her. The Oxonian, half sighing, unfolded his clasped hands, one of which he reposed upon the shoulder of Lionel.

"Come, prithee, be a little less in alt," cried Lionel, "and answer a man when he speaks to you. Where did you leave Smythson?"

Who is that divinity, can you tell me?" faid the Oxonian in a low and respectful

tone of inquiry.

" What divinity?"

"What divinity? insensible Tyrold! tasteless! adamantine! Look, look yonder, and ask me again if you can!"

"O what; my coufin Indiana?"

"Your cousin? have you any affinity with such a creature as that? O Tyrold! I glory in your acquaintance! she is all I ever read of! all I ever conceived! she is beauty in its very effence! she is elegance, delicacy, and sensibility personified!"

"All very true," faid Lionel; "but

how

how should you know any thing of her be-

fides her beauty?"

view that countenance and alk me how? Are not those eyes all soul? Does not that mouth promise every thing that is intelligent? Can those lips ever move but to disfuse sweetness and smiles? I must not look at her again! another glance may set me raving!"

"May?" cried Lionel, laughing; "why what have you been doing all this time? However, be a little less in the sublime, and

I'll introduce you to her."

"Is it possible? shall I owe to you so celestie! a happines? O Tyrold! you bind me

to you for life!"

Lionel, heartily hallowing, then brought him forward to Indiana: "Mifs Lynmere," he cried, "a fellow student of mine, though fomewhat more given to study than your poor cousin, most humbly begs the honour of kissing your toe."

The uncommon lowness of the bow which the Oxonian, ignorant of what Lionel would say, was making, led Miss Margland to imagine he was really going to perform that popish ceremony; and hastily pulling Lionel by the sleeve, she angrily said: "Mr. Lionel, I desire to know by whose

whose authority you present such actor-men

to a young lady under my care."

Lionel, almost in convulsions, repeated this aloud; and the young student, who had just, in a voice of the deepest interest and respect, begun, "The high honour, madam;" hearing an universal laugh from the company, stopt short, utterly disconcerted, and after a few vainly stammering attempts, bowed again, and was filent.

Edgar, who in this diffress, read an ingenuousness of nature that counterpossed its romantic enthusiasm, felt for the young man, and taking Lionel by the arm, said: "Will you not introduce me also to your;

friend ?"

"Mr. Melmond of Brazen Nofe Mr. Mandlebert of Beech Park ?" cried Lionel, flourishing, and bowing from one to the other.

Edgar shook hands with the youth, and

hoped they should be better acquainted. Camilla, gliding round, whispered him:

"How like my dear father was that! to give relief to embarrassment, instead of joining

in the laugh which excites it!"

Edgar, touched by a comparison to the person he most honoured, gratefully looked his acknowledgment; and all displeasure at her flight, even from Thomson's scene of conjugal felicity, was erased from his mind.

The company grew impatient for the raffle, though some of the subscribers were not arrived. It was voted, at the proposition of Mrs. Arlbery, that the master of the shop should represent, as their turns came round, those who were absent.

While this was fettling, Edgar, in fome confusion, drew Camilla to the door, faying: "To avoid any perplexity about your throwing, suppose you step into the haber-

dasher's shop that is over the way?"

Camilla, who already had felt very awkward with respect to her withdrawn subfcription, gladly agreed to the proposal, and begging him to explain the matter to Mils Marghad, tript across the street, while the range is were crowding to the point of action.

Here she fat, making some small purchases, till the business was over: The whole party then came forth into the street, and all in a body poured into the haberdasher's shop, smiling, bowing, and of one

accord wishing her joy.

Concluding this to be in derifion of her defertion, the rallied as well as the was able; but Mrs. Arlbery, who entered the last, and held the locket in her hand, faid: "Miss Tyrold, I heartly wish you equally brilliant success, in the next, and far more dangerous lottery, in which, I presume, you will try your sate." And presented her the prize.

Camilla, colouring, laughing, and unwillingly taking it, faid: "I suppose; ma'am—I hope—it is yours?" And she looked about for Edgar to affist her; but

he was gone to haften the carriage.

Every body crouded round her to take a last fight of the beautiful locket. Eager to get rid of it, she put it into the hands of Indiana, who regarded it with a partiality which her numerous admirers had courted, individually, in vain; though the young Oxonian, by his dramatic emotions, had engaged more of her attention than she had yet bestowed elsewhere. Eugenia, too caught by his eccentricity, was powerfull, impelled to watch and admire hin; ad not the lefs, in the unenvying innocency of her heart, for his evident predilection in favour of her cousin. This youth was not, however, fuffered to engross her; the stranger by whom she had already been diffinguished at the ball and public breakfalt, was one in the group, and refumed a claim upon her notice, too flattering in its manner to be repulfed, and too new to her extreme inexperience to be obtrusive.

Meanwhile, Camilla gathered from Major Cerwood, that the prize had really fallen to her lot. Edgar had excused her not staying to throw for herself, but the general proxy, the bookfeller, had been fuccefsful

In great perplexity how to account for this incident, the apprehended Edgar had made fome miftake, and determined through his means, to restore the locket to the sub-

The carriage of Mrs. Arlbery was first ready; but, pushing away the throng of beaux offering affiftance, the went up to Camilla, and faid: " Fair object of the folcen of all around; will you bring a little of your influence with good fortune to my domain, and come and dine with me?"

Delighted at the propofal, Camilla looked at Mils Margland; but Mils Margland, not ben, included in the invitation, frowned a

refugal

Edgar now entered and announced the

coach of Sir Hugh.

"Make use of it as you can," faid Mrs. Arlbery; "there is room for one more to go back than it brought; fo pray do the honours prettily. Clarendel! take care of Miss Tyrold to my coach."

Sir Sedley smiled, and played with his

watch chain, but did not move.

"O you laziest of all lazy wretches!" cried Mrs. Arlbery.

"I shall reverse the epithet, and be the alertest

alertest of the alert," faid Major Cerwood; "if the commission may be devolved to

myfelf."

"Positively not for the world! there is nothing so pleasant as working the indolent: except, indeed, making the restless keep quiet; so, come forth, Clarendel! be civil, and strike us all with assonishment!"

"My adored Mrs. Arlbery!" cried he (hoisting himself upon the shop counter, and swinging a switch to and fro, with a languid motion,) your maxims are all of the first superlative, except this; but nobody's civil now, you know; 'tis a fogramity quite out."

"So you absolutely won't stir, then

on his hat and folding his arms, "a little mercy! 'tis fo vaftly infufferably hot! Calcutta must be in the frigid zone to this

fhop! a very ice-house!"

Camilla, who never imagined rudeness could make a feature of affectation, internally attributed this refusal to his pique that she had difregarded him at the public breakfast, and would have made him some apology, but knew not in what manner to word it.

The Major again came forward, but Mifs Margland, advancing also, faid: "Mifs K 2 Camillá!

Camilla! you won't think of dining out

unknown to Sir Hugh?"

"I am fure," cried Mrs. Arlbery, "you will have the goodness to speak for me to Sir Hugh." Then, turning to Lionel, "Mr, Tyrold," she added, "you must go with us, that you may conduct your fister safe home. Don't be affronted; I shall invite you for your own sake another time. Come, you abominable Clarendel! awake and give a little spring to our motions."

answered he; "but I am bound to be your allave." Then calling to one of the appendices in the shop: "My vastly good by "be cried, "do you want to see me irrecoverably subdued by this immensely

inhuman heat?"

The boy stared; and faid, "Sir."

"If not, do get me a glass of water."

"O worfe and worfe!" faid Mrs. Arlbery; "your whims are insupportable. I

give you up. Major! advance.

The Major, with alacrity, offered his hand; Camilla hefitated; she wished palfionately to go, yet felt she had no authority for such a measure. The name, though not the person of Mrs. Arlbery, wasknown both at Cleves and at Etherington, as belonging to the owner of a capital house in the neighbourhood; and though the invitation

was without form, Camilla was too young, to be withheld by ceremony. Her uncle, the was fure, could refule her nothing: and fhe thought, as she was only a visitor at Cleves, Miss Margland had no right to control her; the pleasure, therefore, of the scheme, soon conquered every smaller difficulty, and, looking away from her party, he suffered herself to be led to the

Mils Margland as the paffed, faid aloud:

But Eugenia, on the other fide, whifpered: "Don't be uneafy; I will explain to my uncle how it all happened."

Mrs. Arlbery was following, when in-

diana exclaimed: " Coufin Camilla, what

am I to do with your locket?

Camilla had wholly forgotten it; fhe called to Edgar, who flowly, and with a ferioufness very unusual, obeyed her sum-

"There has been some great mistake," faid she, " about the locket. I suppose they neglected to fcratch out my name from the fubscription; for Major Cerwood says rereally came to me. Will you be fo good as to return it to the bookfeller?"

The gravity of Edgar immediately vanished: " Are you fo ready," he faid, even when it is in your possession, to part with fo pretty a trinket?"

"You know it cannot be mine, for here

is my half guinea."

Mrs. Arlbery then got into the coach: but Camilla, still farther recollecting herfelf, again called to Edgar, and holding out the half guinea, faid: " How shall I get this to

"They were to come," he answered, to Cleves this afternoon."

" Will you, then, give it them for me?"

"No commission to Mr. Mandlebert!" nterrupted Mrs. Arlbery; " for he must

" Grively dine with us."

landebert bowed a pleased assent, and Camilia applied to Eugenia; but Miss Margland, in deep wrath, refused to let her move

a flep.

Mrs. Arlbery then ordered the coach to drive home. Camilla, begging a moment's delay, defired Edgar to approach nearer, and faid, in a low voice: "I cannot bear to let those poor expectants toil so far for nothing. I will fooner go back to Gleves myself. I shall not sleep all night if I disappoint them. Pray, invent some excufe for me.

"If you have fet your heart upon this vifit," answered Mandlebert, with vivacity, though in a whifper, "I will ride over myfess to Cleves, and arrange allto your wishes; but if not, certainly there can need no invention, to decline an invitation of which

Sir Hugh has no knowledge.'

Canilla, who at the beginning of this fpeech felt the highest glee, sunk involuntarily at its conclusion, and turning with a blank countenance to Mrs. Arlbery, stammeringly said: "Can you, will you—be so very good, as not to take it ill if I don't go with you?"

Mrs. Arlbery, surprised, very coldly anfwered: "Certainly not! I would be no restraint upon you. I hate restraint myfelf." She then ordered the Sotman to open the door; and Camilla, too much abashed to offer any apology, was handed out by Edgar.

"Amiable Camilla!" faid he, in conducting her back to Miss Margland, "this is a felf conquest that I alone, perhaps, ex-

pected from you!'

Cheared by fuch approbation, she forgot her disappointment, and regardless of Miss Margland and her ill humour, jumped into her uncle's coach, and was the gayest of the party that returned to Cleves.

Edgar took the locket from Indiana, and promised to rectify the mistake; and then, lest Mrs. Arlbery should be offended with them all, rode to her house

without any fresh invitation, accompanied by Lionel; whose anger against Camilla, for suffering Miss Margland to gain a victory, was his theme the whole ride.



THE first care of Camilla was to interest Sir Hugh in the misfortunes of the prifoner and his family; her next, to relate permission that she might wait upon that lady the next morning, with apologies for her abrupt retreat, and with acknowledgments for the fervices done to the poor woman, which first the Oxonian, and then Hugh readily confented, blaming her for fuppofing it possible he could ever hesitate

Before the tea party broke up, Edgar returned. He told Camilla he had stolen away the inflant the dinner was over, to avoid any mistake about the poor people, whom he had just overtaken by the parkgate, and conducted to the great barn, where he had directed them to wait for

"I'll run to them immediately," cried the,

the, " for my half guinea is in an agony to

be gone!"

"The barn! my dear young Mr. Mandlebert!" exclaimed Sir Hugh; " and why did you not bring them to the fervants' hall? My little girl has been telling me all their hiftory; and, God forbid, I should turn hard-hearted, because of their wanting a ed; though they might have no great right to it, according to the forms of law; which, however, is not much impediment to the calls of nature, when a man fees a butcher's stall well covered, and has got nothing within him; except his own poor craving appetite; which is a thing I always take into confideration; though, God forbid, I should protect a thief, no man's property being another's, whether he's poor or rick."

He then gave Camilla three guineas to deliver to them from himfelf, to fet them a little a-going in an honest way, that they might not, he said, repent leaving off bad actions. Her joy was so excessive, that she passionately embraced his knees: and Edgar, while he looked on, could nearly have bent to her his own, with admiration of her generous nature. Eugenia desired to accompany her; and Indiana, rising also, said: "Dear! I wonder how they will look-

in the barn! I should like to fee them

Miss Margland made no opposition, and

they fet out.

Camilla, leading the way, with a flectnels that mocked all equality, ran into the
barn, and faw the whole party, according
to their feveral powers, enjoying themfelves. The poor man, firetched upon
firaw, was refting his aching limbs; his
wife, by his fide, was giving nourifhment
to her baby; and the other child, a little
boy of three years old, was jumping and
turning head over heels, with the true glee
of unspoilt nature, superior to poverty and
diffress.

To the gay heart of Camilla whatever was sportive was attractive; she slew to the little fellow, whose skin was clean and bright in the midst of his rags and wretchedness, and, making herself his play-mate, bid the woman finish feeding her child, told the man to repose himself undisturbed, and began dancing with the little boy, not less delighted than himself at the sestieve exercise.

Miss Margland cast up her hands and eyes as she ratered, and poured forth a wrm remonstrance against so demeaning a condescension: but Camilla, in whose composition pride had no share, though spirit was

principal ingredient, danced on unheeding, to the equal amaze and enchantment of the poor man and woman, at the honour

Edgar came in last; he had given his arm to Eugenia, who was always in the rear if unaffifted. Miss Margland appealed to him upon the impropriety of the behaviour of Camilla, adding, " If I had had the bringing up a young lady who could fo degrade herfelf, I protest I should blush to shew my face: but you cannot, I am fure, fail remarking the difference of Miss Lynmere's conduct."

Edgar attended with an air of complacency which he thought due to the fituation of Miss Margland in the family, yet kept his eyes fixt upon Camilla, with an expression that, to the least discernment, would have evinced his utmost approbation of her innocent gaiety: but Mifs Margland was amongst that numerous tribe, who, contented as well as occupied with making observations upon others, have neither the power, nor thought, of developing those that are returned upon themselves.

Camilla at length, wholly out of breath, gave over; but perceiving that the baby was no longer at its mother's breaft, flew to the poor woman, and, taking the child in her arms, faid: "Come, I can nurse and rest at the same time; I assure you the baby will be fafe with me, for I nurse all the children in our neighbourhood." She then fondled the poor little half-starved child to her bosom, quieting, and kiffing, and coo-

ing over it.

Mils Margland was still more incensed: but Edgar could attend to her no longer. Charmed with the youthful nurse, and seeing in her unaffected attitudes a thouland graces he had never before remarked, and reading in her fondness for children the genuine fweetness of her character, he could not bear to have the pleasing reflections revolving in his mind interrupted by the spleen of Miss Margland, and, slipping away, posted himself behind the baby's father, where he could look on undisturbed, certain it was a vicinity to which Mifs Margland would not follow him.

Had this fcene lasted till Camilla was tired, its period would not have been very short; but Miss Margland, finding her exhortations vain, fuddenly called out: "Miss-Lynmere! Mifs Eugenia! come away directly! Its ten to one but these people have

all got the gaol distemper!"

Edgar, quick as lightning at this found, flew to Camilla, and fnatched the child from her arms. Indiana, with a fcream, ran out of the barn; Miss Margland hurried after;

and

and Eugenia, following, earnestly intreated Camilla not to stay another moment.

"And what is there to be alarmed at?" cried she; "I always nurse poor children when I see them at home; and my father never prohibits me."

"There may be fome reason, however," faid Edgar, while still he tenderly held the baby himself, "for the present apprchention: I beg you, therefore, to hasten away."

"At leaft," faid she, "before I depart, let me execute my commission." And then with the kindest good wishes for their better fortune, she put her uncle's three guineas into the hands of the poor man, and her own rescued half guinea into those of his wife; and, desiring Edgar not to remain himself where he would not suffer her to stay, ran to give her arm to Eugenia; leaving it a doubtful point, whether the good humour accompanying her alms, made the most pleased impression upon their receivers or upon their observer.

CHAP HE

## A Declaration.

At night, while they were enjoying the bright beams of the moon, from an apartment in the front of the house, they observed a strange footmap, in a superb livery, ride towards the servants hall; and presently a letter was delivered to MissMargland.

She opened it with an air of exulting confequence; one which was inclosed, she put into her pocket, and read the other three or four times over, with looks of importance and complacency. She then pompoully demanded a private audience with Sir Hugh, and the young party left the room.

"Well, fir!" fhe cried, proudly, "you may now fee if I judged right as to taking the young ladies a little into the world. Please to look at this letter, fir:"

To Miss Margland, at Sir Hugh Tyrold's, Bart. Cleves, Hampshire.

MADAM,

WITH the most profound respect I prefume to address you, though only upon the ftrength of that marked politeness which shines forth in your deportment. the highest ambition to offer a few lines to the perufal of Miss Eugenia Tyrold, previous to presenting myself to Sir Hugh; but it is only under your protection, madam, I can aim at approaching that young lady, as all that I have either feen or heard convinces me of her extraordinary happiness in being under your direction. I leave it, therefore, wholly to your own choice, whether to read what I have addressed to Mils Eugenia, before or after the has deigned to cast an eye upon it herself. I remain. with the most profound respect,

Madam.

your most obedient,
and obliged fervant,
ALPHONSO BELLAMY.

I shall take the liberty to fend my servant for an answer to morrow evening.

"This, fir, continued Mifs Margland, when Sir Hugh had read the letter; "this

18

is the exact conduct of a gentleman. All is addressed where it ought to be, to the person most proper to superintend such an affair. This is that very same gentleman whose politeness I mentioned to you. This is—"

"Why then this is one of the most untoward things," cried Sir Hugh, who vainly waiting for a pause, began to speak without one, "that has ever come to bear; for where's the use of Eugenia's making poor young fellows fall in love with her for nothing? which I hold to be a pity; provided it's sincere; which I take for granted."

"As to that, fir, I can't fay I fee the reason why Miss Eugenia should not be allowed to look about her, and have some choice; especially as the young gentleman abroad has no fortune; at least none on-

fwerable to her expectations."

"But that's the very reason for my marrying them together. For as he has not had the small-pox himself, that is, not in the natural way; which, Lord help me! I thought the best, owing to my want of knowledge; why he'll the more readily excuse her sace not being one of the prettiest, for her kindness in putting up with his having so little money; being a thing some people think a good deal of."

"But, fir, won't it be very hard upon poor Miss Eugenia, if a better offer should come, that she must not listen to it, only, because of a person she has never seen.

though he has no effate?"

"Mrs. Margland," faid Sir Hugh, (with fome heat), "this is the very thing that I would fooner have given a crown than have had happen! Who knows but Eugenia may take a fancy to this young jackanapes? who for aught I know, may be as good a man as another, for which I beg his pardon; but, as he is nothing to me, and my nephew's my nephew, why am I to have the best scheme I ever made knocked on the head, for a person I had as lieve were twitched into the Red Sea? which, however, is a thing I should not say, being what I would not do."

Miss Margland took from her pocket the letter designed for Eugenia, and was going to break the seal; but Sir Hugh, preventing her, said: "No, Miss Margland; Eugenia shall read her own letters. I have not had her taught all this time, by one of the first scholars of the age, as far as I can tell, to put that affront upon her."

He then rang the bell, and fent for Eu-

genia.

Miss Margland stated the utter impropriety of fuffering any young lady to read a

letter

letter of that fort, till proposals had been laid before her parents and guardians. But Sir Hugh spoke no more till Eugenia ap-

peared.

"My dear," he then faid, "here is a letter just come to put your education to the trial; which, I make no doubt, will stand the test property: therefore, in regard to the answer, you shall write it all your-felf, being qualified in a manner to which I have no right to pretend; though I shall go to-morrow to my brother, which will give me a better insight; his head being one of the best."

Eugenia, greatly surprised, opened the letter, and read it with visible emotion.

"Well, my dear, and what do you fay to it?"

Without answering, she read it again.

Sir Hugh repeated the question.

"Indeed, fir," faid she, (in a tone of fadness), "it is something that afflicts me

very much!"

"Lord help us!" cried Sir Hugh, "this comes of going to a ball! which, begging Miss Margland's pardon, is the last time it shall be done."

Miss Margland was beginning a vehement defence of herself; but Sir Hugh interrupted it, by defiring to see the letter.

Eugenia, with increased confusion, fold-

ed it up, and faid: "Indeed, fir—Indeed, uncle, it is a very improper letter for me to shew."

"Well, that," cried Miss Margland, " is a thing I could never have imagined! that a gentleman, who is so much the gentleman, should write an improper letter!"

"No, no," interrupted she, "not improper—perhaps—for him to write,—but

for me to exhibit."

"O, if that's all, my dear," faid Sir Hugh, "if it's only because of a few compliments, I beg you not to mind them, because of their having no meaning; which is a thing common enough in the way of making love, by what I hear; though such a young thing as you can know nothing of the matter, your learning not going in that line; nor Dr. Orkborne's neither, if one moy judge; which, God forbid I should find fault with, being no business of mine."

He then again asked to see the letter; and Eugenia, ashamed to resuse, gave it, and

went out of the room.

## To Miss Eugenia Tyrold, Cleves.

MADAM,

THE delicacy of your highly cultivated mind awes even the violent paffion which you inspire. And to this I intreat you to attribute

attribute the trembling fear which deters me from the honour of waiting upon Sir Hugh, while uncertain, if my addressing him might not raise your displeasure. I forbear, therefore, to lay before him my pretentions for foliciting your favour, from I prefumed too far, upon an acquaintance, to my unhappiness, so short; yet, as I feel it to have excited in me the most lasting to run the risk of incurring your aversion. Allow me then, once more, under the fanction of that excellent lady in whose care I have had the honour of feeing you, to engraced with your own commands about waiting upon Sir Hugh, without which, him; fince I should blush to throw myself at your feet from an authority which you do not permit. I befeech you, madam, to not the hand, can alone beftow happiness.

Madam,
your most devoted

and obedient humble fervant,

Alphonso Bellamy.

Sir Hugh, when he had finished the letter, heaved a figh, and leant his head upon his hand, considering whether or not to let it be seen by Miss Margland; who, however, not feeling secure what his determination might be, had so contrived to fit at the table as to read it at the same time with himself. Nor had she weighed the interest of her curiosity amiss: Sir Hugh, dreading a debate with her, soon put the letter into his pocket-book, and again sent for Eugenia.

Eugenia excused herself from returning,

Sir Hugh was in the deepest alarm; though the evening was far advanced, he could hardly refrain from going to Etherington directly; he ordered his carriage to be at the door at eight o'clock the next morning; and sent a second order, a moment after, that it should not be later than half past se-

He than fummoned Camilla, and, giving her the letter, bid her run with it to her filter, for fear it was that she was fretting for. And soon after, he went to bed, that he might be ready in the morning.

Eugenia, meanwhile, felt the placid composure of her mind now for the first time shaken. The assiduities of this young man had already pleased and interested her; but though gratified by them in his presence, they occurred to her no more in his absence. With the Oxonian she had been far more struck; and his energy, his sentiments, his passion for literature, would have riveted him in her fairest favour, had she not so completely regarded herself as the wife of Clermont Lynmere, that she denied her imagination any power over her reason.

This letter, however, filled her with fenfations wholly new. She now first reslected scriously upon the nature of her situation with regard to Clermont, for whom she seemed bespoke by her uncle, without the smallest knowledge how they might approve or suit each other. Perhaps he might dislike her; she must then have the mortiscation of being resused: perhaps he might excite her own antipathy; she must then either disappoint her uncle, or become a miserable facrising.

Here, on the contrary, she conceived herself an elected object. The difference of being accepted, or being chosen, worked forcibly upon her mind: and, all that was delicate, feminine, or dignified in her notions, rose in favour of him who sought, when opposed to him who could only confent to receive her. Generous, too, he appeared to her, in forbearing to apply to Sir Hugh, without her permission; disin-

4

terested in declaring he did not wish for her hand without her heart; and noble, in not seeking her in a clandestine manner, but referring every thing to Miss Margland.

The idea also of exciting an ardent passion, lost none of its force from its novelty to her expectations. It was not that she had hitherto supposed it impossible; she had done less; she had not thought of it at all. Nor came it now with any triumph to her modest and unassuming mind; all it brought with it was gratitude towards Bellamy, and a something soothing towards herself, which, though inexplicable to her reason, was irressible to her feelings.

When Camilla entered with the letter, the bashfully asked her, if she wished to tead it? Camilla eagerly cried: "O, yes." But, having finished it, said: "It is not such a letter as Edgar Mandlebert would

have written."

"I am fure, then," faid Eugenia, colouring, "I am forry to have received it."

"Do you not observe every day," faid Camilla, "the distance, the delicacy of his behaviour to Indiana, though Miss Margland fays their marriage is fixed? how free from all distinction that might confuse her! This declaration, on the contrary, is so abrupt—and from so new an acquaintance—"

"Certainly, then, I will not answer it,"

faid Eugenia, much discomposed; "it had not struck me thus at first reading; but I see now all its impropriety."

She then bid good night to Camilla; who, concluding her the appropriated wife of Clermont, had uttered her opinion with-

out scruple.

Eugenia, now again read the letter; but not again with pleasure. She thought it forward and presumptuous; and the only gratification that remained upon her mind, was an half conscious, scarcely admitted, and, even to herself, unacknowledged charm, in a belief that she possessed the power to inspire an animated regard.

CHAP. IV.

## An Answer.

Mr. and Mrs. Tyrold and Lavinia were at breakfaft when Sir Hugh entered their parlour, the next morning. "Brother," he cried, "I have fomething of great importance to tell you, which it is very fit my fifter should hear too; for which reason, I make no doubt but my dear Lavinia's good sense will leave the room; without waiting for a hint."

Lavinia instantly retired.

"O, my dear brother," continued the baronet; "do you know here's a young chap, who appears to be a rather good fort of man, which is fo much the worfe, who has been falling in love with Eugenia?"

He then delivered the two letters to Mr.

Tyrold.

"Now the only thing that hurts me in this business is, that this young man, who Miss Margland calls a person of fashion, writes as well as Clermont would do himfelf; though that is what I shall never own to Eugenia, which I hope is no fin, being all for her own fake; that is to fay, for Clermont's."

Mr. Tyrold, after attentively reading the letters, gave them to his wife, and made many inquiries concerning their writer, and his acquaintance with Eugenia and Mifs

Margland.

"Why it was all brought about," faid Sir Hugh, " by their going to a ball and a public breakfait; which is a thing my little Camilla is not at all to blame for, because if nobody had put it in her head, fhe would not have known there was a thing of the kind. And, indeed, it was but natural in poor Lionel neither, to fet her agog, the chief fault lying in the assizes; to which my particular objection is against the lawyers, who come into a town to hang and transport the poor, by way of keeping the peace, and then encourage the rich to make all the noise and riot they can, by their own junkettings; for which, however, being generally, I believe, pretty good scholars, I make no doubt but they have their own realons,"

"I flatter myfelf," faid Mrs. Tyrold, fearcely deigning to finish the letters, "Eugenia, young as the is, will need no counsel how to estimate a writer such as this. What must the man be, who, presuming

upon his perfonal influence, ventures to claim her concurrence in an application to her friends, though he has feen her but twice, and knows her to be destitute of the smallest knowledge of his principles, his character, or his fituation in life?"

"Good lack!" cried the baronet, " what a prodigious poor head I must have! here I could hardly fleep all night, for thinking what a fine letter this jackanapes, which I shall make no more apology for calling him, had been writing, fearing it would cut up poor Clermont in her opinion, for all his grand tour !"

Perfeally restored to ease, he now bad them good morning; but Mr. Tyrold intreated him to stay till they had fettled how

to get rid of the bufinels.

" My dear brother," he answered, " I want no more help now, fince I have got your opinion, that is, my fifter's, which I take it for granted is the fame. I make no doubt but Eugenia will pretty near have writ her foul copy by the time I get home, which Dr. Orkborne may overlook for her, to the end that this Mr. Upstart may have no more fault to find against it." .

They both defired to dine at Cleves, that they might speak themselves with Eu-

genia.

" And how," faid Mr. Tyrold, with a

firong fecret emotion, " how goes on Ed-

gar with Indiana?"

"Vaftly well, vaftly well indeed! not that I pretend to fpeak for myfelf, being rather too dull in these matters, owing to never entering upon them in the right season; as I intend to tell other young men doing the same."

He then, in warm terms, narrated the accounts given him by Mifs Margland of the fecurity of the conquest of Indiana.

Mr. Tyrold fixed his hour for expecting the carriage, and the baronet defired that Lavinia should be of the party; "because," he said, "I see she has the proper discretion, when she is wanted to go out of the way; which must be the same with Camilla and Indiana, too, to-day, as well as with young Mr. Edgar; for I don't think it prudent to trust such new beginners with every thing that goes on, till they get a little older."

The auxiety of Mr. Tyrold, concerning Bellamy, was now mingled with a cruel regret in relation to Mandlebert. Even his own upright conduct could with difficulty confole him for the lofs of his favourite hope, and he almost repented that he had not been more active in endeavouring to preserve it.

All that paffed in his mind was read and
L 3 participated

participated in by his faithful partner, whose displeasure was greater, though her mortification could but be equal. "That Edgar," faid she, "should have kept his heart wholly untouched, would less have moved my wonder; he has a peculiar, though unconscious delicacy in his nature, which results not from insolence nor presumption, but from his own invariable exercise of every virtue and of every duty: the smallest deviation is offensive, and even the least inaccuracy is painful to him. Was it possible, then, to be prepared for such an election as this? He has disgraced my expectations; he has played the common part of a mere common young man, whose eye is his sole governor."

"My Georgina," faid Mr. Tyrold, "I am deeply dilappointed. Our two eldeft girls are but flightly provided for; and Eugenia is far more dangerously circumstanced, in standing so conspicuously apart, as a prize to some adventurer. One of these three precious cares I had fondly concluded certain of protection and happiness; for which ever I might have bestowed upon Edgar Mandlebert, I should have considered as the most fortunate of her sex. Let us, however, rejoice for Indiana; no one can more need a protector; and, next to my own three girls, there is no one for whom

I am

I am fo much interested. I grieve, however, for Edgar himfelf, whose excellent judgment will, in time, affert its rights, though passion, at this period, has let it

"I am too angry with him for pity," faid Mrs. Tyrold: " nor is his understanding of a class that has any claim to such lenity: I had often thought our gentle Lavinia almost born to be his wife; and no one could more truly have deserved him. But the foft perfection of her character relieves me from any apprehension for her conduct, and almost all my solicitude devolves upon Camilla. For our poor Eugenia I had never indulged a hope of his choice; though that valuable, unfortunate girl, with every unearned defect about her, intrinfically merits him, with all his advantages, his accomplishments, and his virtues: but to appreciate her, uninfluenced by pecuniary views, to which he is every way superior, was too much to expect from fo young a man. My wishes, therefore, had guided him to our Camilla, that fweet, open, generous, inconsiderate girl, whose feelings are all virtues, but whose impulses have no restraints: I have not a fear for her, when the can act with deliberation; but fear is almost all I have left, when I confider her as led by the flart of the moment.

With him, however, the would have been the fafest, and with him-next alone to her mother, the happiest of her

The kindest acknowledgments repaid this fympathy of fentiment, and they agreed that their felicity would have been almost too complete for this lower world, if fuch an event had come to pass. " Nevertheless. its failure," added Mrs. Tyrold, "is almost incredible, and wholly unpardonable. That Indiana should vanguish where Lavinia and Camilla have failed! I feel indignant at fuch a triumph of mere external, Aunintelligent

beauty.

Eugenia received her parents with the most bashful confusion; yet they found, upon converfing with her, it was merely from youthful shame, and not from any dangerous prepoffession. The observations of Camilla had broken that spell with which a first declaration of regard is apt to entangle unreflecting inexperience; and by teaching her to lefs value the votary, had made the conquest less an object of satisfaction. She was gratified by the permission of her uncle to write her own answer, which was now produced.

## To Alphonfo Bellamy, E/q.

SIR.

I am highly fensible to the honour of your partiality, which I regret it is not possible for me to deserve. Be not, therefore, offended, and still less suffer yourself to be afflicted, when I confess I have only my poor thanks to offer, and poor esteem to return, for your unmerited goodness. Dwell not, sir, upon this disappointment, but receive my best wishes for the restoration of your happiness; and believe me,

Sir.

Your very much obliged, and most grateful humble servant, Eugenia Tyrold.

Mr. Tyrold, who delighted to see how completely, in her studies with Dr. Orkborne, she had escaped any pedantry or affectation, and even preserved all the native humility of her artless character, returned her the letter with an affectionate embrace, and told her he could defire no alteration but that of omitting the word grateful at the conclusion.

Mrs. Tyrold was far lefs fatisfied. She wished it to be completely re-written; protessing, that a man who, in all probability, was a mere fortune-hunter, would infer

from so gentle a dismission encouragement

rather than repulse.

Sir Hugh faid there was one thing only he defired to have added, which was a hint of a pre-engagement with a relation of her own.

Eugenia, at this, coloured and retreated; and Mrs. Tyrold reminded the baronet, with fome displeasure, of his promise to guard the secret of his project. Sir Hugh, a little disturbed, said it never broke out from him but by accident, which he would take care should never get the upper hand again. He would not, however, consent to have the letter altered, which he said would be an affront to the learning of Eugenia; unless it were done by Dr. Orkborne himself, who, being her master, had a right to correct her first penmanship.

Dr. Orkborne, being called upon, slightly glanced his eye over the letter, but made no emendation, faying: "I believe it will do very sufficiently; but I have only concerned myself with the progress of Miss Eugenia in the Greek and Latin languages;

any body can teach her English."

The fond parents finished their visit in full satisfaction with their irreproachable Eugenia, and with the joy of seeing their darling Camilla as happy and as disengaged as when she had left them; but

Mandlebert

Mandlebert had spent the day abroad, and escaped, therefore, the observations with which they had meant to have investigated his fentiments. Indiana, with whom they converfed more than ufual, and with the most scrutinizing attention, offered nothing either in manner or matter to rescue his decision from their censure: Mrs. Tyrold, therefore, rejoiced at his absence, lest a coolness she knew not how to repress, should have led him to furmise her disappointment. Her husband belought her to be guarded: " We had no right," he faid, to the disposal of his heart; and Indiana, however he may find her inadequate to his future expectations, will not dilgrace his present choice. She is beautiful, she is young, and the is innocent; this, in early life is fufficient for felicity; and Edgar is yet too new in the world to be aware how much of life remains when youth is gone; and too unpractifed to forelee, that beauty loses its power even before it loses its charms, and that the feafon of declining nature fighs deeply for the support which sympathy and intelligence can alone bestow.'

CHAP. V.

## An Explication.

The vifit which Camilla had defigned this morning to Mrs. Arlbery, she had been induced to relinquish through a speech made to her by Lionel. "You have done for yourself, now!" said he, exultingly; fo you may be governed by that scarecrow, Miss Margland, at your leifure. Do you know you were not once mentioned again at the Grove, neither by Mrs. Arlbery nor any body else? and they all agreed Indiana was the finest girl in the world."

Camilla, though of the same opinion with respect to Indiana, concluded Mrs. Arlbery was offended by her retreat, and lost all courage for offering any apology.

Edgar did not return to Cleves till some time after the departure of Mr. and Mrs. Tyrold, when he met Miss Margland and the young ladies strolling in the park.

Camilla, running to meet him, asked if he had restored the locket to the right

owner.

"No," answered he, smiling, " not

yet."

"What can be done then? my half guinea is gone; and, to confess the truth, I have not another I can well spare!"

He made no immediate reply; but, after fpeaking to the rest of the party, walked on

towards the house.

Camilla, in fome perplexity, following him, exclaimed: "Pray tell me what I must do? indeed I am quite uneasy."

"You would really have me give the

locket to its rightful proprietor?"

" To be fure I would!"

"My commission, then, is soon executed." And taking a little shagreen case from his waistcoat pocket, he put it into her hand.

"What can you mean? is there still

any mistake?"

<sup>66</sup> None but what you may immediately rectify, by fimply retaining your own

prize."

Camilla, opening the ease, saw the locket, and perceived under the crystal a light knot of braided hair. But while she looked at it, he hurried into the house.

She ran after him, and infifted upon an explanation, declaring it to be utterly impossible that the locket and the half guinea should belong to the same person.

" You

"You must not then," he said, "be engry, if you find I have managed, at last, but aukwardly. When I came to the library, the master of the rassle told me it was against all rule to refund a subscription." He stopt.

"The half guinea you put into my hand, then," cried she, colouring, "was

your own ?"

"My dear Mils Camilla, there is no other occasion upon which I would have hazarded such a liberty; but as the money was for a charity, and as I had undertaken what I could not perform, I rather ventured to replace it, than suffer the poor objects for whom it was destined, to miss your kind intention,"

"You have certainly done right," faid fhe (feeling for her purfe); "but you must not for that reason, make me a second time

do wrong."

"You will not fo much hurt me?" replied he, gravely; "you will not reprove me as if I were a stranger, a mere common acquaintance? Where could the money have been so well bestowed? It is not you, but those poor people who are in my debt. So many were the chances against your gaining the prize, that it was an event I had not even taken into consideration: I

had

had merely induced you to leave the fhop, that you might not have the furprise of finding your name was not withdrawn; the rest was accident; and surely you will not punish me that I have paid to the poor the penalty of my own ill weighed officiousness?"

Camilla put up her purfe, but, with some spirit, said: "There is another way to settle the matter which cannot hurt you; if I do not pay you my half guinea, you must at least keep the fruits of your own." And she returned him the locket.

"And what," cried he, laughing, "must I do with it? would you have me wear it myself?"

" Give it," answered she, innocently,

to Indiana.

"No;" replied he, (reddening and putting it down upon a table,) but you may, if you believe her value will be greater than your own for the hair of your two fifters."

Camilla, surprised, again looked at it, and recognized the hair of Lavinia and

Eugenia.

And how in the world did you get

this hair?"

"I told them both the accident that had happened, and begged them to contribute their affidance to obtain your pardon."

66 Is

"Is it possible," cried she, with vivacity, 
you could add to all your trouble so kind a thought?" and, without a moment's further hesitation, she accepted the prize, returning him the most animated thanks and slying to Eugenia to inquire further into the matter, and then to her uncle, to shew him her new acquisition.

Sir Hugh, like herself, immediately said: "But why did he not give it to Indiana?"

"I suppose," said Eugenia, "because Camilla had herself drawn the prize, and

he had only added our hair to it."

This perfectly fatisfied the baronet; but Indiana could by no means understand why it had not been managed better; and Miss Margland, with much ill will, nourished a private opinion that the prize might perhaps have been her own, had not Mandlebert interfered. However, as there seemed some collusion which she could not develope, her conscience wholly acquitted her of any necessity to refund her borrowed half guinea.

Camilla, meanwhile, decorated herfelf with the locket, and had nothing in her possession which gave her equal delight.

Miss Margland now became, internally, less sanguine with regard to the preference of Edgar for Indiana; but she concealed

from Sir Hugh a doubt fo unpleafant, through an unconquerable repugnance to acknowledge it possible she could have formed a wrong judgment.

CHAP. VI.

## A Panic.

Upon the ensuing Sunday, Edgar proposed that a party should be made to visit a new little cottage, which he had just sitted up. This was agreed to; and as it was not above a mile from the parish church, Sir Hugh ordered that his low garden phaeto should be in readiness, after the service, convey himself and Eugenia thither. The rest, as the weather was sine, desired to walk.

Before they arrived at the church, Eugenia, with a deep blush, had observed Bellamy on the road, and with a sigh yet deeper, had seen that Melmond, the young Ox-

onian, was by his fide.

The two gentlemen recognifed them as they were croffing the church-yard. The Oxonian bowed profoundly, but flood aloof: Bellamy bowed alfo, but immediately approached; and as Sir Hugh, at that moment, accidentally let fall his flick, darted forward to recover and prefent it him.

The

The baronet, from furprife at his quick motion, dropt his handkerchief in receiving his cane; this also Bellamy, attentively shaking, restored to him: and Sir Hugh, who could accept no civility unrequited, said: "Sir, if you are a stranger, as I imagine, not knowing your face, you are welcome to a place in my pew, provided you don't get a seat in a better; which I'm pretty much afraid you can't, mine being the best."

The invitation was promptly accepted.

Mils Margland, always happy to be of confequence, was haftening to Sir Hugh, to put him upon his guard; when a respectful offer from Bellamy to affil to down the steps, induced her to remit her

defign to a future opportunity.

Edgar and Indiana, knowing nothing of his late declaration, thought nothing of his prefent admiffion; to Dr. Orkborne he was an utter stranger; but Camilla had recourse to her fan to conceal a smile; and Eugenia was in the utmost confusion. She felt at a loss how to meet his eyes, and seated herself as much as possible out of his way.

A few minutes after, looking up towards the gallery, she perceived, in one of the furthest rows, young Melmond; his eyes fixt upon their pew, but withdrawn

the

the instant he was observed, and his air the

most melancholy and dejected.

Again a half figh escaped the tender Eugenia. How delicate, how elegant, thought she, is this retired behaviour! what refinement results from a true literary taste! O such be Clermont! if he resemble not this Oxonian—I must be wretched for life!

These ideas, which unavoidably, though unwillingly, interrupted her devotion, were again broken in upon, when the service was nearly over, by the appearance of Lionel. He had ridden five miles to join lere, merely not to be thought in leading things, by staying at Etherington to hear his father; though the name and the excellence of the preaching of Mr. Tyrold, attracted to his church all strangers who had power to reach it:—fo vehement in early youth is the eagerness to appear independant, and so general is the belief that all merit must be sought from a distance.

The deeper understanding of Mandlebert rendered him superior to this common puerility: and, though the preacher at Cleves church was his tutor, Dr. Marchmont, from whom he was hardly yet emancipated, he listened to him with reverence, and would have travelled any distance, and taken cheerfully any trouble, that would in the best and strongest manner have marked the respect with which he attended to his doctrine.

Dr. Marchment was a man of the higheft intellectual accomplifiments, uniting deep learning with general knowledge, and the graceful exterior of a man of the world, with the erudition and science of a fellow of a college. He obtained the esteem of the scholar wherever he was known, and caught the approbation of the most uncultivated wherever he was seen.

When the fervice was over, Edger proposed that Dr. Marchmont should join the party to the cottage. Sir Hugh was most willing, and they fauntered about the church, while the Doctor retired to the velley to take off his gown.

During this interval, Eugenia, who had a paffion for reading epitaphs and inferiptions, became fo intently engaged in decyphering fome old verfes on an antique tablet, that the perceived not when Dr. Marchmont was ready, nor when the party was leaving the church; and before any of the reft miffed her, Bellamy fuddenly took the opportunity of her being out of fight of all others, to drop on one knee, and paffionately feize her hand, exclaim-

ing: "O madam!—" When hearing an approaching step, he hastily arose; but parted not with her hand till he had pres-

fed it to his lips.

The aftonished Eugenia, though at first all emotion, was completely recovered by this action. His kneeling and his "O madam!" had every chance to affect her; but his kiffing her hand she thought a liberty the most unpardonable. She resented it as an injury to Clermont, that would risk his life should he ever know it, and a blot to her own delicacy, as completely past repair as past recall.

Bell-my, who, from her letter, had augured nothing of hardness of heart, tenderly folicited her forgiveness; but she made him no answer: filent and offended she walked away, and, losing her timidity in her displeasure, went up to her uncle, and whispered: "Sir, the gentleman you invited into your pew, is Mr. Bellamy!"

The confernation of Sir Hugh was extreme: he had concluded him a stranger to the whole company because a stranger to himself; and the discovery of his mistake made him next conclude, that he had risked a breach of the marriage he so much desired by his own indiscretion. He took Eugenia immediately under his arm, as if fearful she might else be conveyed away for

Scotland before his eyes, and hurrying to the church porch, called aloud for his

phaeton.

The phaeton was not arrived: and the carriages of the neighbouring gentry, from which they might have hoped for any affiftance had been driven away while the party had waited for Dr. Marchmont.

Meanwhile, the eyes of Eugenia again caught the young Oxonian, who was wandering around the church yard: neither was he unobserved by Indiana, who, though the participated not in the turn of reasoning, or taste for the romantic, which awakened in Eugenia so forcible a sympath of was yet highly gratisted by his apparent devotion to her charms: and had not Miss Margland narrowly watched and tutored her, would easily have been attracted from the cold civilities of Edgar, to the magnetism of animated admiration.

In these circumstances, a few minutes appeared many hours to Sir Hugh who, calling to Dr. Orkborne, faid to him in a low voice, "My good friend, here's happened a fad thing; that young man I asked into my pew, for which I take proper shame to myself, is the same person that wanted to make Eugenia give up her own natural relation, and mine into the bargair, for the sake of a stranger to us all; which I hold

to be rather uncommendable, though there's no denying his being handsome enough to look at; which, however, is no certainty of his making a good husband; so I'll tell you a mode I've thought of, which I think to be a pretty good one, for parting them out of hand."

Dr. Orkborne, who had just taken out his tablets, in order to enter some hints relative to his great work, begged to hear no more till he had sinished his sentence. The baronet was much distressed, but gave way: and when the Doctor looked up, went on: "Why, if you will hold Eugenia, I'll to the rest, and send them to the cottage; and when they are gone, I shall get rid of this young chap, by telling him Eugenia and I want to be alone."

Dr. Orkborne affented; and Sir Hugh, advancing to the group, made his propofition, adding: "Eugenia and I will overtake you as foon as the garden-chair comes, which, I dare fay, won't be long, Robert being fo behind hand already." Then, turning to Bellamy, "I am forry, fir," he faid, "I can't possibly ask you to stay with us, because of something my little niece and I have got to talk about, which we had rather nobody should hear, being an affair of our own: but I thank you

for your civility, fir, in picking up my

flick and my pocket handkerchief, and I with you a very good morning and a pleafant walk; which I hope you won't take ill."

Bellamy bowed, and, faying he by no means intended to intrude himfelf into the

company, flowly drew back.

Edgar then pointed out a path through the fields that would confiderably abridge the walk, if the ladies could manage to cross over a dirty lane on the other side of

The baronet, who was in high spirits at the fuccess of his scheme, declared that if there was a fhort cut, they should not part company, for he could walk it himself. Edgar affured him it could not be more than half a mile, and offered him the use

" No, no, my good young friend," anfwered he, finiling fignificantly; " take care of Indiana! I have got a good stick, which I hold to be worth any arm in Christendom, except for not being alive; fo take care of Indiana, I fav.

Edgar bowed, but with a filence and gravity not unmixt with furprife; and Sir Hugh, a little struck, hastily adde !, " Nay,

nay, I mean no harm!"

" No, fir," faid Edgar, recovering, " you can mean nothing but good, when you give VOL. I.

me fo fair a charge." And he placed him-

felf at the fide of Indiana.

"Well then, now," cried Sir Hugh, I'll marshal you all: and, first, for my little Camilla, who shall come to my proper share; for she's certainly the best companion of the whole; which I hope nobody will take for a flight, all of us not being the fame, without any fault of our Dr. Orkborne shall keep to Eugenia, because, if there should be a want of conversation, they can go over some of their leffons. Lionel shall take the care of Mrs. Margland, it being always right for the young to help people a little ffricken: why he may join little Camilla and me; for as she's none of the steadiest, and I am none of the ftrongest, it is but fair the one over should be between us."

Every body professed obedience but Lionel; who, with a loud laugh, called to Ed-

gar to change partners.

"We are all under orders," answered he, quietly, "and I must not be the first to mutiny"

Indiana finiled with triumph; but Mifs Margland, firing with anger, declared she wanted no help, and would accept none.

The party proceeded to a finall gate, at the back of the church, that opened to the

lane

lane mentioned by Edgar, over which, when the rest of the company had passed, into a beautiful meadow, Lionel offered his hand for conducting Miss Margland, who rejected it disdainfully.

"Then, you will be fure to fall," faid

he.

"Not unless you do something to make me."

"You will be fure to fall," he repeated

cooly

Much alarmed, the protested the would not get over before him.

He absolutely refused to go first.

Bellamy, who had hitherto flood still and back, now ventured to approach, and in the most courteous manner, to offer his services to Miss Margland. She looked victoriously around her; but as he had spoken in a low voice, only said: "Sir?" to make him repeat his proposal more audibly. He complied, and the impertinencies of Lionel rendered his civility irressible: "I am glad," she cried, "there is still one gentleman left in the world!" And accepted his assistance, though her persecutor whispered that herespark was a dead man! and strutted significantly away.

Half frightened, half suspecting she was laughed at, she repeated fortly to Sir Hugh the menace of his nephew, begging that, to prevent mischief, she might still

retain Bellamy.

"Lord be good unto me!" cried he, "what amazing fools the boys of now adays are grown! with all their learning, and teaching, and claffics at their tongue's end for nothing! However, not to fet them together by the ears, till they grow a little wifer, which, I take it, won't be of one while, why you must e'en let this strange gentleman walk with you till t'other boy's further off. However, this one thing pray mind! (lowering his voice.) keep him all to yourself! if he does but so much as look at Eugenia, give him to understand it's a thing I sha'n't take very kind of him."

Beckoning then to Dr. Orkborne, he uneafily faid: "As I am now obliged to have that young fellow along with us, for the fake of preventing an affray, about nobody knows what, which is the common reason of quarrels among those raw young fry; I beg you to keep a particular sharp look out, that he does not take the oppor-

tunity to run off with Eugenia."

The fpirit of the baronet had overrated his strength; and he was forced to sit upon the lower step of a broad stile at the other end of the meadow: while Miss Margland, who leant her tall thin sigure against a sive-barred gate, willingly obviated his solicitude

tude about Eugenia, by keeping Bellamy in close and unabating conference with Pherfelf.

A circumstance in the scenery before him now struck Dr. Orkborne with some resemblance to a verse in one of Virgil's Eclogues, which he thought might be happily applied to illustrate a passage in his own work; taking out, therefore, his tablets, he begged Eugenia not to move, and wrote his quotation; which leading him on to some resections upon the subject, soon drove his charge from his thoughts, and consigned him solely to his pencil.

Eugenia willingly kept her place at his fide: offended by Bellamy, she would give him no chance of speaking with her, and the protection under which her uncle had

placed her she deemed facred.

Here they remained but a short time, when their ears received the shock of a prodigious roar from a bull in the field adjoining. Miss Margland screamed, and hid her face with her hands. Indiana, taught by her lessons to nourish every fear as becoming, shrickt still louder, and ran swiftly away, deaf to all that Edgar, who attended her, could urge. Eugenia, to whom Bellamy instantly hastened, seeing the beast furiously make towards the gate, almost unconsciously accepted his assistance,

to

to accelerate her flight from its vicinity; while Dr. Orkborne, intent upon his annotations, calmly wrote on, fenfible there was fome diffurbance, but determining to evade inquiring whence it arofe, till he had fecured from the treachery of his memory, what he meant to transmit to posterity.

Camilla, the least frightened, because the most enured to such sounds, from the habits and the instruction of her rural life and education, adhered firmly to Sir Hugh, who began blessing himself with somealarm; but whom Dr. Marchmont re-assured, by faying the gate was secured, and too high for the bull to leap, even supposing it a vicious animal.

The first panic was still in its meridian, when Lionel, rushing past the beast, which he had secretly been tormenting, skipt over, the gate, with every appearance of terror, and called out: "Save yourselves all! Miss Margland in particular; for here's a mad bull!"

A fecond affounding bellow put a ftop to any question, and wholly checked the immediate impulse of Miss Margland to ask why she was thus selected; she snatched her hands from her face, not doubting she should see her esquire soothingly standing by her side; but, though internally surprised and shocked to find herself deserved,

The

the gathered firength to run from the gate with the nimbleness of youth, and, flying to the stile regardless of Sir Hugh, and forgetting all her charges, scrambled over it, and ran on from the noise, without looking to the right or the left.

Sir Hugh, whom Lionel's information, and Miss Margland's pushing past him, had extremely terrified, was now also getting over the stile, with the assistance of Dr. Marchmont, ejaculating: "Lord help us! what a poor race we are! No safety for us! if we only come out once in a dozen years, we must meet with a mad buil!"

He had, however, infifted that Camilla should jump over first, faying, "There's no need of all of us being tost now dear girl, because of my slowness, which is no fault of mine, but of Robert's not being in the way; which must needs make the poor fellow unhappy enough, when he hears of it; which, no doubt, I shall let him do, according to his deserts."

The other fide of the stile brought them to the high road. Lionel, who had entry wished to torment Miss Margland, felt his heart smite him, when he saw the fright of his uncle, and slew to acquaint him that he had made a missake, for the bull was only

angry, not mad.

The unfuspicious baronet thanked him for this good news, and sat upon a bank till the party could be collected.

This, however, was not foon to be done; the dispersion from the meadow having been made in every possible direction. CHAP. VIT.

## Two Lovers.

INDIANA, intent but upon running on. had nearly reached the church-yard, without harkening to one word of the expoftulating Mandlebert; when, leaning over a tombstone, on which she had herself leant while waiting for the carriage, she perceived the young Oxonian. An inflinctive spirit of coquetry made her now increase her pace; he heard the ruftling of female approach, and looked up : her beauty, heightened by her flight, which animated her complexion, while it displayed her fine form, seemed more than ever celestial to the enamoured fludent; who darted forward from an impulse of irrefistible surprise. " O Heaven!" fhe cried, panting and stopping as he met her; "I shall die! I shall die!-I am purfued by a mad bull!"

Edgar-would have explained that all was fafe; but Melmond neither heard nor faw him.—"O, give me" he cried, emphatically; "give me the extacy to protect—to

fave you!"

His outspread arms shewed his intention to bear her away; but Edgar, placing himfelf between them, said: "Pardon me, sir, this lady is under my care!"

"O don't fight about me! don't quarrel!" cried Indiana, with an apprehension half sim-

ple, half affected.

"No, Madam!" answered Melmond, refpectfully retreating; "I know too—too well! my little claim in such a dispute!— Permit me, however, to affish your search of resuge; and deign to endure me in your sight, till this alarm passes away."

Indiana, by no means infenfible to fuch language, looked with fome elation at Ed-

gar, to fee how he bore it.

Edgar was not furprised; he had already observed the potent impression made by the beauty of Indiana upon the Oxonian; and was struck, in defiance of its romance and suddenness, with its air of sincerity; he only, therefore, gently answered, that there was not the least cause of fear.

"O, how can you fay fo?" faid Indiana; how can you take fo little interest in

me?"

"At least, at least," cried Melmond, trembling with eagerness, "condescend to accept a double guard!—Resuse not Mr. Mandlebert, to suffer my attendance!"

Mandlebert, a little embarraffed, answer-

ed: "I have no authority to decide for Miss Lynmere: but, certainly, I see no occasion for any affiltance."

Melmond fervently clasped his hands, and exclaimed: "Do not, do not, madam, command me to leave you till all danger is

over 123

The little heart of Indiana beat high with triumph; the thought Mandlebert jealous: Mils Margland had often told her there was no furer way to quicken him: and, even independently of this idea, the fpirit, the ardour, the admiration of the Oxonian, had a power upon her mind that needed no aux-

She curtified her confent; but declared she would never go back the fame way. They proceeded, therefore, by a little round to the high road, which led to the field in

which the party had been dispersed.

Indiana was full of starts, little shrieks. and palpitations; every one of which rendered her, in the eyes of the Oxonian, more and more captivating; and, while the are walked gravely on, reflecting, with fome uneafinefs, upon being thus drawn in to fuffer the attendance of a youth fo nearly a stranger, upon a young lady under his protection; Melmond was continually ejaculating in return to her perpetual apprehensions. "What lovely timidity !- What bewitching

foftness!—What feminine, what beautiful delicaev!—How sweet in terror!—How foul-

piercing in alarm!"

These exclamations were nearly enchanting to Indiana, whose only fear was, lest they should not be heard by Edgar; and, whenever they ceased, whenever a pause and respectful filence took their place, new starts, fresh palpitations, and designed false steps, again called them forth; while the smile with which she repaid their enthusiastic speaker, was suel to his stame, but posson to his peace.

They had not proceeded far, when they were met by Miss Margland, who, in equal trepidation from anger and from fear, was still making the best of her way from the bellowing of the bull. Edgar inquired for Sir Hugh, and the rest of the party: but she could speak only of Lionel; his insolence and his ill usage; and when Edgar begged they might hasten to their company,

the positively refused to go back.

Indiana, always ready to fecond any alarm, declared also, she should quite sink with fright, if they went within an hundred yards of that horridsield. Edgar pleaded that the baronet would expect them; but Melmond, in softer tones, spoke of fears, sensibility, and dangers; and Edgar soon found he was talking to the winds.

All

All now that remained to prevent further feparations was, that Edgar should run on to the baronet, and acquaint him that Mifs Margland and Indiana would wait for him upon the high road.

Melmond, meanwhile felt in paradife; even the presence of Miss Margland could not restrain his rapture, upon a casualty that gave him fuch a charge, though it forced him to forbear making the direct and open declaration of his passion, with which his heart was burning, and his tongue quiver-

Edgar foon reached the bank by the road's fide, upon which the baronet, Dr. Marchmont, Lionel, and Camilla were feated. " Lord help us!" exclaimed Sir Hugh, aghalt at his approach, "if here is not young Mr. Edgar without Indiana! This is a thing I could never have expected from you, young Mr. Edgar! that you should leave her, I don't know where, and come without her !"

Edgar affured him she was fafe, and under the care of Miss Margland, but that neither of them could be prevailed with to come fatther: he had, therefore, advanced to inquire after the rest of the party.

"You have done very right, then, my dear Mr. Edgar, as you always do, as far as I can make out, when I come to the bottom. And now I am quite easy about Indiana. But as to Eugenia, what Dr. Orkborne has done with her is more than I can devise; unless, indeed, they are got to studying some of their Greek verbs, and so forgot us all, which is likely enough; only I had rather they had taken another time, not much caring to stay here longer than I can help."

Edgar faid he would make a circuit in fearch of them; but, first, addressing Camilla, "You alone," he cried, with an approving smile, "have remained thus quiet, while all else have been scampering apart, making confusion worse confound-

ed."

"I have lived too completely in the country to be afraid of cattle," she answered; "and Dr. Marchmont affured me there was no danger."

"You can liften, then, even when you are alarmed," faid he, expressively, " to

the voice of reason!"

Camilla raifed her eyes, and looked at him, but dropt them again without making any answer: Can you, she thought, have been pleading it in vain? How I wonder at Indiana?

He then fet out to feek Eugenia, recommending the fame office to Lionel by another route; but Lionel no fooner ga-

\* thered

whered where Miss Margland might be met with, than his repentance was forgotten, and he quitted every thing to encounter her.

Edgar fpent near half an hour in his fearch without the fmallest success; he was then seriously uneasy, and returning to the party, when a countryman, to whom he was known, told him he had seen Miss Eugenia Tyrold, with a very handsome fine town gentleman, going into a farm house.

Edgar flew to the fpot, and through a window as he advanced, perceived Eugenia feated, and Bellamy kneeling before her.

Amazed and concerned, he abruptly made his way into the apartment. Bellamy rose in the utmost confusion, and Eugenia, starting and colouring, caught Edgare by the arm, but could not speak.

He told her that her uncle and the whole company were waiting for her in great

anxiety.

"And where, where," cried she, "are they? I have been in agonies about them all! and I could not prevail—I could not—this gentleman said the risk was so great—he would not suffer me—but he has sent for a chaise, though I told him I had a thousand times rather hazard my life amongst

amongst them, and with them, than fave

"They are all perfectly fafe, nor has

there ever been any danger."

"I was told—I was aflured—" faid Bellamy, "that a mad bull was running wild about the country; and I thought it, therefore, advisable to fend for a chaife from the nearest inn, that I might return this young lady to her friends."

Edgar made no answer, but offered his arm to conduct Engenia to her uncle. She accepted it, and Bellamy attended on her

other fide

Edgar was filent the whole way. The attitude in which he had furpriled Bellamy, by affuring him of the nature of his pretentions, had awakened doubts the most alarming of the destination in view for the chaile which he had ordered; and he believed that Eugenia was either to have been beguiled, or betrayed, into a journey the most remote from the home to which she belonged.

Eugenia increased his suspicions by the mere confusion which deterred her from removing them. Bellamy had assured her she was in the most eminent personal danger, and had hurried her from field to field, with an idea that the dreaded animal was in full pursuit. When carried, however,

into

into the farm house, she lost all apprehension for herself in sears for her friends, and insisted upon sharing their fate: but Bellamy cast himself at her seet, to intreat the would not throw away her life by so rash a measure.

Exhausted, from her lameness, she was forced to sit still, and such was their situation at the entrance of Edgar. She wished extremely to explain what had been the object of the solicitation of Bellamy, and to clear him, as well as herself, from any further, surmises; but she was assumed to begin the subject. Edgar had seen a man at her feet, and she thought, herself, it was a cruel injury to Clermont, though she knew not how to refuse it forgiveness, since it was merely to supplicate she would save her own life.

Bellamy, therefore, was the only one who spoke; and his unanswered observations contributed but little to ensiven the walk.

When they came within fight of the party, the baronet was again feized with the extremest dismay. "Why now, what's this?" cried he; "here's nothing but blunders. Pray, Sir, who gave you authority to take my neice from her own tutor? for so I may call him, though more properly speaking, he came amongst us to

be mine; which, however, is no affair but of our own."

"Sir," answered Bellamy, advancing and bowing; "I hope I have had the happiness of rather doing service than mischief; I saw the young lady upon the point of destruction, and I hastened her to a place of security from whence I had ordered a post-chaise, to, convey her safely to your house."

"Yes, my dear uncle," faid Eugenia, recovering from her embarraffment; "I have occasioned this gentleman infinite trouble; and though Mr. Mandlebert affures us there was no real danger, he thought there was, and therefore I must always hold myself to

be greatly obliged to him."

"Well, if that's the case, I must be obliged to him too; which, to tell you the truth, is not a thing I am remarkably fond of having happened. But where's Dr. Orkborne? I hope he's come to no harm, by his not shewing himself?"

Nobody could fay; no one had feen or

observed him

"Why then, ten toone, poor gentleman!" exclaimed the baronet, "but he's the very person himself who's tossed, while we are all of us running away for nothing!"

A suspicion now occurred to Dr. Marchmont, which led him to return over the stile into the field where the confusion had begun; and there, on the exact spot where he had first taken out his tablets, calmly stood Dr. Orkborne; looking now upon his writing, now up to the sky, but seeing nothing any where, from intense absorption of thought upon the illustration he was framing.

Awakened from his reverie by the Doctor, his first recollection was of Eugenia; he had not doubted her remaining quietly by his side, and the moment he looked round and missed her, he selt considerable compunction. The good Doctor, however, assured him all were safe, and conducted

him to the group.

"So here you are," faid the baronet, "and no more toffed than myfelf, for which I am fincerely thankful, though I can't fay I think you have taken much care of my niece, nobody knowing what might have become of her, if it had not been for that strange gentleman, that I never saw before."

He then formally placed Eugenia under

the care of Dr. Marchmont.

Dr. Orkborne, piqued by this transfer, fullenly followed, and now gave to her, pertinaciously, his undivided attention. Drawn by a total revulsion of ideas from the chain of thinking that had led him to composition.

composition, he relinquished his annotations in resentment of this dismission, when he might have pursued them uninterruptedly without neglect of other avocations.

CHAP, VIII.

## Two Doctors.

A COUNCIL was now held upon what course must next be taken. Both Sir Hugh and Eugenia were too much fatigued to walk any further; yet it was concluded that the garden chair, by some mistake, was gone straight to the cottage. Edgar, therefore, proposed running thither to bring it round, while Dr. Orkborne should go forward for Miss Margland and Indiana, and conduct them by the high road in the same place; where the whole party might at length re-assemble. Sir Hugh approved the plan, and he set off instantly.

Not fo Dr. Orkborne; he thought himfelf differed by being sent from one post to another; and though Eugenia was nothing to him, in competition with his tablets and his work, his own instructions had so raised her in his mind, that he thought her the only semale worthy a moment of his time. Indiana he looked upon with inestable contempt; the incapacity she had shewn during the short time she was under his pupillage, had confirmed to him the futility of her whole fex, from which he held Eugenia to be a fingle exception; and Mifs Margland, who never fpoke to him but in a voice of haughty fuperiority, and whom he never answered, but with an air of solemn superciliousness, was his rooted aversion. He could not brook being employed in the service of either; he stood, therefore, motionless, till Sir Hugh repeated the proposition.

Not caring to disoblige him, he then, without speaking, slowly and unwillingly

moved forwards.

"I fee," faid the baronet, foftened rather than offended, "he does not much like to leave this little scholar, which is but natural; though I took it rather unkind his letting the poor thing run against the very horns of the bull, as one may say, if it had not been for a mere accidental passenger. However, one must always make an allowance for a man that takes much to his studies, those things generally turning the head pretty much into a narrow compass."

He then called after him, and faid if the walk would tire him, he would wait till they came of themselves, which no doubt they would soon do, as Lionel was gone

for them.

Dr. Orkborne gladly stopt; but Dr. Marchmont,

Marchmont, feeing little likelihood of a general meeting without fome trouble, offered to take the commission upon himself, with a politeness that seemed to shew it to be a wish of his own.

Sir Hugh accepted his kindness with thanks; and Dr. Orkborne, though secretly disconcerted by such superior alacrity in so learned a man, was well contented to reinstate himself by the side of his pu-

pil.

Sir Hugh, who faw the eyes of Bellamy constantly turned towards Eugenia, thought his presence highly dangerous, and with much tribulation, said: "As I find, fir, we may all have to stay here, I don't know how long, I hope you won't be affronted, after my best thanks for your keeping my niece from the bull, if I don't make any particular point of begging the favour of you to stay much longer with us."

Bellamy, extremely chagrined, cast an appealing look at Eugenia, and expressing his regret that his services were inadmissible, made his retreat with undisguised reluc-

tance

Eugenia, perfuaded she owed him a ferious obligation for his care, as well as for his partiality, felt the sincerest concern at his apparent distress, and contributed far more than she intended to its removal, by

the

the gentle countenance with which she re-

ceived his forrowful glance.

Bellamy, hastily overtaking Dr. Marchmont, darted on before him in search of Miss Margland and Indiana, who, far from advancing, were pacing their way back to the church-yard. Lionel had joined them, and the incensed Miss Margland had encouraged the glad attendance of the Oxonian, as a protection to herself.

The fight of Bellamy by no means tended to disperse the storm: She resented his deserting her while she was in danger, and desired to see no more of him. But when he had respectfully suffered her wrath to vent itself, he made apologies, with an obsequiousness so rare to her, and a deserence so strikingly contrasted with the daring ridicule of Lionel, that she did not long oppose the potent charm of adulation—a charm which, however it may be sweetened by novelty, seldom loses its effect by fa-

During these contests, Indiana was left wholly to young McImond; and the temptation was too strong for his impassioned feelings to withstand: "O fairest," he cried, "fairest and most beautiful of all created beings! Can I resist—no! this one, one effusion—the first and the last! The sensibility of your mind will plead for me

\_I read

I read it in those heavenly eyes—theyemit mercy in their beauty! they are as radiant with goodness as with loveliness! alas! I trespass—I blush and dare not hope your

forgiveness."

He stopt, terrified at his own presumption; but the looks of Indiana were never more beautiful, and never less formidable. A milder doom, therefore, seemed suddenly to burst upon his view. Elated and enraptured, he vehemently exclaimed: "Oh; were my lot not irrevocably miserable! were the smallest ray of light to beam upon my despondence!"—

Indiana still spoke not a word, but she withdrew not her smiles; and the enchanted student, listed into the highest bliss by the permission even of a doubt, walked on, transported, by her side, too happy in suf-

pence to wish an explanation.

In this manner they proceeded, till they were joined by Dr. Marchmont. The talk he had attempted was beyond his power of performance; Mils Margland was inexorable; the declared nothing thould induce her to go a ftep towards the field inhabited by the bull, and every affurance of fafety the Doctor could urge was ineffectual.

He next affailed Indiana; but her first terror, soothed by the compassion and admiration of Melmond, was now revived, and she protested, almost with tears, that to go within an hundred yards of that dreadful meadow would make her undoubtedly faint away.

The Doctor then commended them to the care of Lionel, and returned with this

repulle to Sir Hugh.

The baronet incapable of being angry with any one he conceived to be frightened, faid they should be pressed no more, for he would give up going to the cottage, and put his best foot forward to walk on to them himself; adding he was so overjoyed to have got rid of that young spark, that he had no fear but that he, and poor Eugenia, too, should both do as well as they could.

They proceeded very flowly, the baronet leaning upon Dr. Marchmont, and Eugenia upon Dr. Orkborne, who watchful, with no small alarm, of the behaviour of the only man he had yet seen with any internal respect since he left the university, facrificed completely his notes and his ta-

blets to emulate his attentions.

When they approached the church-yard, in which Miss Margland and her party had halted, Sir Hugh perceived Bellamy. He stopt short, calling out, with extreme chagrin, "Lord help us! what a thing it is to rejoice! which one never knows the right season to do, on the score of meeting with disappointments!"

Then

Then, after a little meditation, "There is but one thing," he cried, "to be done, which is to guard from the first against any more mischief, having already had enough of it for one morning, not to say more than I could have wished by half: So do you, good Dr. Marchmont, take Eugenia under your own care, and I'll make shift with Dr. Orkborne for myself; for, in the case he should take again to writing or thinking, it will be nothing to me to keep still till he has done; provided it should happen at a

place where I can fit down."

Dr. Orkborne had never felt fo deeply hurt; the same commission transferred to Edgar, or to Lionel, would have failed to affect him; he confidered them as of an age fitted for fuch frivolous employment, which he thought as much below his own dignity, as the young men themselves were beneath his competition; but the comfort of contempt, - a species of confolation ever ready to offer itself to the offended pride of man,-was here an alleviation he could not call to his aid; the character of Dr. his own? and, though their acquaintance was merely personal, the fame of this gentleman's learning, the only attribute to which fame, in the conception of Dr. Orkborne, belonged, had reached him from authority too unquestionable for doubt. The urbanity, therefore, of the manners of Dr. Marchmont, his general dissussion of discourse, and his universal complaisance, filled him with assonishment, and raised an emotion of envy which no other person would have been deemed worthy of ex-

But though his long and fixed residence at Cleves had now removed the timid circumspection with which he first sought to enfure his establishment, he yet would not venture any positive refusal to the baronet; he refigned, therefore, his young charge to his new and formidable opponent, and even exerted himself to mark some alacrity in asfifting Sir Hugh. But his whole real attention was upon Dr. Marchmont, whom his eve followed in every motion, to discover, if possible, by what art unknown he had acquired fuch a command over his thoughts and understanding, as to bear patiently, nay pleafantly, with the idle and unequal companions of general fociety.

Dr. Marchmont, who was rector of Cleves, had been introduced to Sir Hugh upon the baronet's fettling in the large mansion-house of that village; but he had not visited at the house, nor had his company been solicited. Sir Hugh, who could never separate understanding from learning,

nor want of education from folly, concluded that fuch a man as Dr. Marchmont must necessarily despise him; and though the extreme sweetness of his temper made him draw the conclusion without resentment, it so effectually prevented all wish of any intercourse, that they had never conversed together till this morning; and his surprise now, at such civilities and good humour in so great a scholar, differed only from that of Dr. Orkborne, in being accompanied with admiration instead of envy.

Eugenia thus disposed of, they were proceeding, when Sir Hugh next observed the young Oxonian: he was speaking with Indiana, to whom his passionate devotion was glaring, from his looks, air, and whole

manner.

"Lord help me!" exclaimed he; "if there is not another of those new chaps, that nobody knows any thing about, talking to Indiana: and, for aught I can tell to the contrary, making love to her! I think I never took such a bad walk as this before, since the hour I was born, in point of unluckiness. Robert will have enough to answer for, which he must expect to hear; and indeed I am not much obliged to Mrs. Margland herself, and so I must needs tell her; though it is not what I much like to do."

He

He then made a fign to Miss Margland to approach him: "Mrs. Margland," he cried, "I should not have taken the liberty to becken you in this manner, but that I think it right to ask you what those two young gentlemen, that I never saw before, do in the church-yard; which is a thing I think rather odd."

"As to that gentleman, fir," The anfwered, bridling, "who was standing by me, he is the only person I have found to protect me from Mr. Lionel; whose beha-

viour, fir, I must freely tell you-"

"Why certainly, Mrs. Margland, I can't deny but he's rather a little over and above giddy; but I am fure your understanding won't mind it, in confideration of his being young enough to be your fon, in the case of your having been married time enough."

He then defired Indiana would come to

him

The rapture of the Oxonian was converted into torture by this summons; and the suspence which the moment before he had gilded with the gay colours of hope, he felt would be no longer supportable when deprived of the fight of his divinity. Scarcely could he refrain from casting himself publicly at her feet, and pouring forth the wishes of his heart. But when again the call was repeated, and he saw her looks

another way, as if desirous not to attend to it, the impulse of quick rising joy dispersed his small remains of forbearance, and precipitately clasping his hands, "Ogo not!" he passionately exclaimed; "leave me not in this abyse of suffering! Fairest and most beautiful! tell me at least, if my death is inevitable! if no time—no constancy—no adoration—may ever dare hope to penetrate that gentlest of bosoms!"

Indiana herfelf was now, for the first time, fensible of a little emotion; the animation of this address delighted her; it was new, and its effect was highly pleasing. How cold, she thought, is Edgar! She made not any answer, but permitted her eyes to meet his with the most languishing soft-

nefs.

Melmond trembled through his whole frame; despair flew him, and expectation wore her brightest plumage: "O pronounce but one word," he cried, "one single word!—are, are you—O say not yes!—irrevocably engaged?—lost to all hope—

all poffibility for ever?"

Indiana again licenfed her fine eyes with their most melting powers, and all felf-control was finally over with her impassioned lover; who, mingling prayers for her favour, with adoration of her beauty, heeded not who heard him, and forgot every prefence but her own. Miss Margland, who, engrossed by perfonal resentment and debates, had not remarked the rising courage and energy of Melmond, had just turned to Indiana upon the second call of Sir Hugh, and became now utterly confounded by the sight of her willing attention: "Miss Lynmere," cried she, angrily, "what are you thinking of? Suppose Mr. Mandlebert should come? what might be the consequence?"

"Mandlebert?" repeated Melmond, while the blood forfock his cheeks; "is it then even fo?—is all over?—all decided? is my deftiny black and ireful for ever?"

Indiana, still more and more struck with him, looked down, internally uttering: Ah! were this charming youth but master of Beech Park!

At this instant, the rapid approach of a carriage caught their ears; and eager to avoid making a decifive reply, she ran to the church-yard gate to look at it, exclaiming: "Dear! what an elegant chariot." When it came up to the party, it stopt, and, opening the door himself, Edgar jumped hastily out of it.

The Oxonian stood aghast: but Indiana, springing forward, and losing in curiosity every other sensation, cried: "Dear! Mr. Mandlebert, whose beautiful new carriage

is that?"

"Yours," answered he, gallantly, "if you will honour it with any commands."

She then observed his crest and cypher were on the pannels; and another entire new fet of ideas took inflant poffession of her mind. She received literally an answer which he had made in gay courtefy, and held out her hand to be helped into the

Edgar, though furprifed and even ftartled at this unexpected appropriation of his civility, could not recede; but the moment he had feated her, hastily turned round, to

inquire who elfe was most fatigued.

The Oxonian now felt loft! fuddenly, abruptly, but irretrievably loft! The cypher he faw-the question " whose carriage is that?" he heard—the answer " yours" made him gasp for breath, and the instantaneous acceptance flung him to the foul. Wholly in desperation, he rushed to the opposite window of the chariot, and calling out, " enough, cruel!-cruel!-enough-I will fee you no more!" hurried out of fight.

Indiana, who, for the first time; thought herself mistress of a new and elegant equipage, was fo bufily employed in examining the trappings and the lining, that the bore his departure without a figh; though but an instant before it might have cost her

fomething near one.

Eugenia had been touched more deeply. She was ignorant of what had passed, but the had seen the agitation of Melmond, and the moment he disappeared, she ejaculated facretly: "Ah! had he conceived the prepossession of Bellamy! where had been my steadiness? where, O Clermont! thy security!—"

The ferupulous delicacy of her mind was shocked at this fuggestion, and she rejoiced

the had not been put to fuch a trial.

Edgar now explained, that when he arrived at the cottage, he found, as he had forfeen, the garden chair waiting there, by miffake, and Robert in much diffrefs, having just discovered that an accident had happened to one of the wheels. He had run on, therefore, himself, to Beech Park, for his own new chariot, which was lately arrived from town, making Robert follow with Sir Hugh's horses, as his own were out at grass.

It was cinner-time, and Sir Hugh, equally vexed and fatigued, refolved to return firaight home. He accepted, therefore, a place in the chariot, bid Eugenia follow him, and Robert make hafte; folemnly adding to the latter: "I had fully intended making you the proper lecture upon your not coming in time; but as it has turned out not to be your fault, on account of

an accident, I shall fay no more; except to give you a hint not to do such a thing again, because we have all been upon the point of being tossed by a mad bull; which would certainly have happened, but for the lucky chance of its turning out a false alarm."

The remainder of the party proceeded without further adventure. Edgar attended Camilla; Mifs Margland adhered to Bellamy: Lionel, who durft not venture at any new frolic, but with whom time lingered when none was paffing, retreated; Dr. Marchmont, who was near his home; foon also made his bow; and Dr. Orkborne, who was glad to be alone, ruminated with wonder upon what appeared to him a phenomenon, a man of learning who could deign to please and seem pleased where books were not the subject of discourse, and where scholastic attainments were not required to elucidate a fingle sentence.

## CHAP. IX.

## Two Ways of looking at the fame Thing.

WHEN the party arrived at Cleves, Camilla, who had observed that Edgar feemed extremely disappointed by the breaking up of the cottage expedition, proposed that it should take place in the evening; and her uncle, though too much fatigued to venture out again himself, consented, or rather insisted, that the excursion should be made without him.

Before they fet out, Edgar defired to

speak with Sir Hugh in private.

Sir Hugh concluded it was to make his proposals of marriage for Indiana; and had not patience to step into his own apartment, but told them all to retire, with a nod at Indiana, which prepared not only herself but Miss Margland, Camilla, and Eugenia to join in his expectation.

Indiana, though a good deal fluttered, flew to a window, to fee if the new chariot was in fight; and then, turning to Miss Margland, asked, "Pray, should I refuse

him at first ?"

Mifs Margland spared not for proper inflructions; and immediately began a negociation with the fair questioner, for continuing to live with her.

Eugenia was occupied in reflecting with pity upon the idleness of Indiana; which so ill had fitted her for becoming the com-

panion of Mandlebert.

Camilla, unufually thoughtful, walked alone into the garden, and fought a path

least in fight.

Sir Hugh, meanwhile, was most unpleafantly undeceived. Edgar, without naming Indiana, informed him of the situation in which he had surprised Bellamy, and of his suspicions with regard to the destination of the chaise, but for his own timely arrival at the farm-house; adding, that his gratitude to Mr. Tyrold, his respect for himself, and his affection for all the family, made him think it his duty to reveal these circumstances without delay.

The baronet shuddered with horror; and declared he would instantly send an express to bring Clermont home, that Eugenia might be married out of hand; and, in the mean time, that he would have every window in the house barred, and keep her

locked up in her room.

Edgar diffuaded him from so violent a measure; but advised him to speak with his niece niece upon the danger she had probably escaped, and of which she seemed wholly unconscious; to prevail with her not to go out again this evening, and to send for Mr. Tyrold, and acquaint him with the affair.

Sir Hugh thanked him for his counsel,

and implicitly acted by his opinion

He then ordered the coach for Miss

Margland, Indiana, and Camilla.

Dr. Orkborne, finding neither Sir Hugh nor Eugenia of the party, declined joining it. Lionel was returned to Etherington; and Edgar rode on before, to invite Dr. Marchmont, with the confent of the Baronet, to take the fourth place in the carriage.

Arrived at the rectory, he went straight, by prescriptive privilege, into the study of Dr. Marchmont. He had ridden so hard, that they had some time to wait for the coach. But he did not appear anxious for its speed; though he wore a look that was far from implying him to be free from

anxiety.

He was filent,—he hemmed,—he was filent again,—and again he hemmed,—and then, gently laying his hand upon the fhoulder of the Doctor, while his eyes, full of meaning, were fixed upon his face; "Doctor," he cried, "you would hardly have known

known these young ladies?—they are all grown from children into women fince you saw them last."

"Yes," answered the Doctor, "and very charming women. Indiana has a beauty so exquisite, it is scarcely possible to look away from it a moment: Eugenia joins so much innocence with information, that the mind must itself be deformed that could dwell upon her personal defects after conversing with her: Camilla"—

He paused, and Edgar hastily turned another way, not to look at him, nor be looked

at, while he proceeded

"Camilla," he prefently continued, "feems the most inartificially sweet, the most unobtrusively gay, and the most attractively lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lovely of almost any young creatively lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lovely lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lovely lovely of almost any young creatively lovely lov

ture I ever beheld.'

With a heart all expanded, and a face full of fensibility, Edgar now turned to him, and feizing, involuntarily, his hand, which he eagerly shook, "You think her, then,"—he cried,—but suddenly stopt, dropt his hand, coughed two or three times; and, taking out his pocket hand-kerchief, seemed tormented with a violent cold.

Dr. Marchmont affectionately embraced him. "My dear young friend," he cried, "I fee the fituation of your mind—and think

think every possible happiness promises to be yours; yet, if you have taken no positive step, suffer me to speak with you before you proceed."

"Far from having taken any positive step, I have not yet even formed any reso-

lution.

Here the carriage stopt for the Doctor, who repeated, "Yes! I think every possible happiness promises to be yours!" before he went on to the ladies. Edgar, in a trepidation too great to be seen by them, kept behind till they drove off, though he then gallopped so fast, that he arrived at the cottage before them: the words, "I think every possible happiness promises to be yours," vibrating the whole time in his cars.

When the coach arrived, Edgar handed out Mifs Margland and Indiana; leaving Camilla to the Doctor; willing to let him fee more of her, and by no means displeased to avoid his eyes at that moment himself.

Indiana was in the most sprightly spirits she had ever enjoyed; she concluded her-felf on the verge of becoming mistress of a fine place and a large fortune; she had received adulation all the morning that had raised her beauty higher than ever in her own estimation; and she secretly revolved,

with delight, various articles of ornament and of luxury, which she had long wished to possess, and which now, for her wedding clothes, she should have riches sufficient to purchase.

Mils Margland, too, was all fmoothness,

complacency, and courtely.

Camilla, alone, was grave; Camilla,

who, by nature, alone was gay.

"Dear! is this the cottage we have been coming to all this time?" cried Indiana, upon entering; "Lord! I thought it would have been fomething quite pretty."

"And what fort of prettiness," faid Edgar, "did you expect from a cot-

tage?'

"Dear, I don't know—but I thought we were come on purpose to see something

extraordinary?"

Camilla, who followed, made an exclamation far different; an exclamation of pleasure, surprise, and vivacity, that restored, for an instant, all her native gaiety: for no sooner had she crossed the threshold, than she recognised, in a woman who was curtiying low to receive her, and whom Indiana had passed without observing, the wife of the poor prisoner for whom she had interceded with Mandlebert.

"How I rejoice to fee you!" cried she;

" and to fee you here! and how much better you look! and how comfortable you feem! I hope you are now all well?"

"Ah madam," answered the woman; we owe every thing to that good young gentleman! he has put us in this nice new cottage, and employs us in his service. Bleffings on his head! I am sure he will be

paid for it !"

Edgar, somewhat agitated, occupied himfelf with jumping the little boy; Camilla looked round with rapture; Indiana feemed wonder-firuck, without knowing why; Dr. Marchmont narrowly watched them all; and Miss Margland expecting a new collection would be next proposed for setting the tup, nimbly recrossed the threshcold, to mine the prospect without.

The nufband, now in decent garb, and much recovered, though still weak and emaciated, advanced to Camilla, to make his humble acknowledgments, that she had recommended them to their kind bene-

factor.

"No!" cried Camilla; "you owe me nothing! your own distress recommended you;—your own distress—and Mr. Man-

dlebert's generofity."

Then, going up to Edgar, "It is your happy fate," the faid, in an accent of admiration, "to act all that my father fo often plans

plans and wifhes, but which his income will not allow him to execute."

"You fee," answered he gratefully, "how little suffices for content! I have fcarcely done any thing—yet how relieved, how fatisfied are these poor people! This

hut was fortunately vacant"-

woman, "if you knew but how that good gentleman has done it all! how kindly he has used us, and made every body else use us! and let nobody taunt us with our bad faults!—and what good he has done to my poor sick husband! and how he has clothed my poor little half naked children! and, what is more than all, fayed us from the shame of an ill life!"

Cabilla felt the tears flart into her eyes;—she hastily snatched the little babe into her arms; and, while her kisses hid her face, Happy, and thrice happy Indiana! with a soft figh, was the silent ejaculation of her heart.

She feated herfelf on a stool, and, without speaking or hearing any thing more,

devoted herfelf to the baby.

Indiana, meanwhile, whose confidence in her own situation gave her courage to utter whatever first occurred to her, having made a general survey of the place and people, with an air of disappointment, now

amused herfelf with an inspection more minute, taking up and casting down every thing that was portable, without any regard either to deranging its neatnels, or endangering its fafety :- exclaiming, as she made her round of investigation, " Dear! Crockery ware! how ugly!-Lord, what little mean chairs !- Is that your best gown, good woman !- Dear, what an ugly pattern!-Well, I would not wear fuch a thing to fave my life!-Have you got nothing better than this for a floor cloth? - Only look at those curtains! Did you ever see such frights ?- Lord! do you eat off these platters? I am fure I could fooner die! I should not mind starving half as much!"

Miss Margland, hoping the collection was now either made or relinquished, ventured to re-enter, and inquire if they never meant to return home? Camilla unwillingly gave up the baby; but would not depart without looking over the cottage, where every thing she saw excited a sensation of pleasure. "How neat is this! How tidy that!" were her continual exclamations; "How bright you have rubbed your saucepans! How clean every thing is all around! How soon you will all get well in this healthy and com-

fortable little dwelling!"

Edgar, in a low voice, then told Dr.

Marchmont

Marchmont the history of his new cottagers faying: "You will not, I hope, disapprove what I have done? Their natures feemed fo much disposed to good, I could not bear to let their wants turn them again to evil "

"You have certainly done right," anfwered the Doctor: " to give money without inquiry, or further aid, to those who have adopted bad practices, is, to them, but temptation, and to fociety an injury; but to give them both the counfel and the means to pursue a right course, is, to them, perhaps, falvation, and to the community,

the greatest service."

Indiana and Miss Margland, quite wearied, both got into the carriage; Edgar, having dejosited them, returned to Camilla, who kiffed both the children, poured forth good wishes upon the father and mother; and, then, gave him her hand. Enchanted, he took it, exclaiming; "Ah! who is like you! fo lively-yet fo feeling!"

Struck and penetrated, she made answer: Alas! she thought, I fear he is not

quite fatisfied with Indiana!

Dr. Marchmont was fet down at his own house; where, he begged to have a conference with Edgar the next morning.

The whole way home, the benevolence of Edgar occupied the mind of Camilla; and, not in the present instance, the less, that its object had been originally of her own pointing out.

CHAP. X.

## Two Retreats.

MR. and Mrs. Tyrold had obeyed the fummons of Sir Hugh, whom they found in extreme tribulation; persuaded by his fears not only of the delign of Bellamy, but of its inevitable fuccefs. His brother, however, who knew his alarms to be generally as unfounded as his hopes; and Mrs. Tyrold, who almost undif-guisedly despited both; no sooner heard his account, than, declining to discuss it, they fent for Eugenia. She related the transaction with a confusion so innocert, that it was eafy to difcern shame alone had hitherto caused her silence; and with a simplicity so unaffected, that not a doubt could rest upon their minds, but that her heart was as difengaged as her intentions had been irreproachable. Yet they were not the less struck with the danger she had incurred; and, while her father bleffed Mandlebert for her prefervation, her mother was so sensible to his care for the family welfare and honour, that the anger the

fhe had conceived against him subfided, though the regret to which it had owed its birth increased.

Mr. Tyrold gave his daughter fome flight cautions and general advice; but thought it wifest, since he found her tranquil and unsuspicious, not to raise apprehensions that might disturb her composure, nor awaken ideas of which the termination must be doubtful.

Her mother deemed the matter to be undeferving the least ferious alarm. The man had appeared to her from the beginning to be a despicable adventurer; and her lofty contempt of all low arts made her conclude her well-principled Eugenia, as superior to their shares as to their practice.

This conference completely quieted the fears of Sir Hugh, who relinquished his

defign of fending for Clermont.

The rector and his lady were already gone before the cottage group came home. Edgar was anxious to inquire of Sir Hugh what had paffed. The three females, concluding he had fill fomething to fay relative to his propofals, by tacit agreement, retired to their own rooms.

They were not, however, as concurrent in their eagerness to re-affemble. Miss Margland and Indiana watched the mo-

ment

ment when they might appeafe their burning curiofity by descending: but Eugenia wished to prolong her absence, that she might recover from the embarrassment she had just suffered; and Camilla determined not to appear again till the next morning.

For the first time in her life after the shortest separation, she forbore to seek Eugenia, who she supposed would have gathered all the particulars of the approaching nuptials. She felt no desire to hear them. It was a period to which, hitherto, she had looked forward as to a thing of course; but this day it had struck her that Edgar and Indiana could not be happy together.—She had even surmised, from his last speech, that he lamented, in secret, the connexion he had formed.

The gentleft pity took possession of her breast; and increasing admiration succeeded to her pity. She could not bear to witness so unequal a scene, as the full satisfaction of Sir Hugh contrasted with the seriousness, perhaps repentance, of Edgar. She pleaded an head-ache, and went to bed.

The morning did not find her less averse to hear the confirmation of the suspected news. On the contrary, her repugnance to have it ascertained became stronger. She did not ask herself why; she did not

confider the uselessness of flying for one hour what she must encounter the next! The present moment was all she could weigh; and, to procrastinate any evil, feemed, to her ardent and active imagination, to conquer it. Again, therefore, she planned a visit to Mrs. Arlbery; though she had given it up so long, from the discouragement of Lionel, that she felt more of shame than of pleasure in the idea of making fo tardy an apology; but she could think of no other place to which the whole party would not accompany her; and to avoid them and their communications, for however fhort a space of time, was now her fole aim.

Before breakfast, she repaired to the apartment of her uncle; her request was granted as soon as heard; and she ordered

the chaife.

Indiana and Miss Margland, meanwhile, had learnt from the baronet, that the proposals were not yet made. Miss Margland softened the disappointment of Indiana, by suggesting that her admirer was probably waiting the arrival of some elegant trinket, that he destined to present her upon his declaration: but she was by no means free from doubt and suspicion herself. She languished to quit Cleves, and Sir Hugh had almost thought her accountable for the stowness

flowness of Mandlebert's proceedings. To keep up her own consequence, she had again repeated her assurances, that all was in a prosperous train; though she had frequently, with strong private uneasiness, observed the eyes of Edgar fixed upon Camilla, with an attention far more pointed than she had ever remarked in them when their direction was towards her fair pupil.

Camilla hurried over her breakfast in expectation of the chaise, and in dread continual, lest her cousin should call her aside, to acquaint her that all was arranged. Edgar perceived, with surprise, that she was going out alone; and no sooner gathered whither, than, drawing her to one of the windows, he earnestly said: "Is it by appointment you wait upon Mrs Arlbery?"

66 No. 27

"Does the at all expect you this morning?"

" No."

"Would it, then, be asking too much; if I should intreat you to postpone your visit for a short time?"

The whole defign of Camilla was to abfent herfolf immediately; yet she hated to utter a refusal. She looked disturbed, and was filent.

Have you made any further acquaint-

ance with her fince the morning of the

"No, none; but I wish excessively to

know more of her."

"She is certainly, very—agreeable," faid he, with fome hesitation; "but, whether she is all Mrs. Tyrold would approve"—

"I hope you know no harm of her?— If you do, pray keep it to yourself!—for it would quite afflict me to hear any thing

to her disadvantage."

"I should be grieved, indeed, to be the messenger of assistion to you; but I hope there may be no occasion; I only beg a day or two's patience; and, in the meanwhile, I can give you this assurance; she is undoubtedly a woman of character. I saw she had charmed you, and I made some immediate inquiries. Her reputation is without taint."

"A thousand, thousand thanks," cried Camilla, gaily, "fortaking so much trouble; and ten thousand more for finding it need-

lefs!"

Edgar could not forbear laughing, but answered, he was not yet so certain it was needles; since exemption from actual blemish could only be a negative recommendation: he should very soon, he added,

fee a lady upon whose judgment he could rely, and who would frankly fatisfy him with respect to some other particulars, which, he owned, he confidered as effential to be known before any intimacy should be formed.

Wishing to comply with his request, yet impatient to leave the house, Camilla stood suspended till the chaise was announced.

gree I think," cried she, with a look and tone of irrefolution, "my going this once can draw on no ill consequence?"

Edgar only dropt his eyes.

"You are not of that opinion?"

"I have a very particular engagement this morning," he replied; "but I will readily give it up, and ride off instantly to make my application to the lady I have mentioned, if it is possible you can defer only till to-morrow your visit. Will you fuffer me to ask such a delay? It will greatly oblige me."

"I will defer it till to-morrow, or tomorrow week!" cried she, wholly vanquished; "I infist, therefore, that you do not

postpone your business."

She then defired the fervant, who was taking away the breakfast equipage, to order the chaise to be put up.

Edgar, subdued in his turn, caught her hand: hand: but, inflantly, recollecting himself, let it go; and, throwing up the window sash, abruptly exclaimed: "I never saw such sine weather:—I hope it will not rain!"

He then rapidly wished them all good

morning, and mounted his horse.

Miss Margland, who sideling towards the window, on pretence of examining a print, had heard and seen all that had passed, was almost overpowered with rage, by the conviction she received that her apprehensions were not groundless. She feared losing all weight both with the baronet and with Indiana, if she made this acknowledgment, and retreated, confounded, to her own room, to consider what path to pursue at so dangerous a criss; wearing a scowl upon her face, that was always an indication she would not be followed.

Camilla also went to her chamber, in a perturbation at once pleasing and painful. She was sorry to have missed her excursion, but she was happy to have obliged Edgar; she was delighted he could take such interest in her conduct and affairs, yet dreaded, more than ever, a private conversation with Indiana; —Indiana, who, every moment, appeared to her less and less calculated to bestow felicity upon Edgar Mandlebert.

She feated herfelf at a window, and foon, through

through the trees, perceived him galloping away. "Too—too amiable Edgar," the cried, earnefly looking after him, with her hands clasped, and tears starting into her eyes.

Frightened at her own tenderness, she rose, shut the window, and walked to ano-

ther end of the apartment.

She took up a book; but she could not read: "Too—too amiable Edgar!" again escaped her. She went to her piana forte; she could not play: "Too—too amiable Edgar!" broke forth in defiance of all struggle.

Alarmed and ashamed, even to herself, the resolved to dissipate her ideas by a long walk; and not to come out of the park, till the first dinner-bell summoned her to dress.

CHAP. XI.

## Two Sides of a Question.

The intention of Edgar had been to ride to Mrs. Needham, the lady of whom he meant to ask the information to which he had alluded; but a charm too potent for resistance demanded his immediate liberation from his tacit promise to Dr. Marchmont to proceed no further till they had

again converfed together.

He rode, therefore, to the parfonage-house of Cleves, and entering the study of the Doctor, and taking him by the hand, with the most animated gesture; "My dear and honoured friend," he cried, "I come to you now without hesitation, and free from every painful embarrassment of lurking irresolution! I come to you decided, and upon grounds which cannot offend you, though the decision anticipates your counfel. I come to you, in fine, my dear Doctor, my good and kind friend, to confess that yesterday you saw right, with regard to the situation of my mind, and that, to day,

I have only your felicitations to beg, upon my confirmed, my irrevocable choice!"

Dr. Marchmont embraced him: "May you then," he cried, "be as happy, my dear young friend, as you deferve! I can

with you nothing higher."

"Last night," continued Edgar, "I felt all doubt die away: captivating as I have ever thought her, so fost, so gentle, so touchingly sweet, as last night, I had never yet beheld her; you witnessed it, my dear Doctor; you saw her with the baby in her arms? how beautiful, how endearing a fight!"

The Doctor looked affentingly, but did

not fpeak.

"Yet even last night was short of the feelings she excited this morning. My dear friend! she was upon the point of making an excursion from which she had promised herself peculiar pleasure, and to see a lady for whom she has conceived the warmest admiration—I begged her to postpone—perhaps relinquish entirely the visit—she had obtained leave from Sir Hugh—the carriage was at the door—would you, could you believe such sweeness with such vivacity? the complied with my request, and complied with a grace that has rivetted her—I own it—that has rivetted her to my foul!"

Doctor Marchmont smiled, but rather pensively than rejoicingly; and Edgar, receiving no answer, walked for some time about the room, filently enjoying his own thoughts.

Returning then to the Doctor, " My dear friend," he cried, "I understood you.

wished to speak with me?"

"Yes-but I thought you difengaged."

" So, except mentally, I am still."

"Does she not yet know her conquest?"

"She does not even guess it."

Dr. Marchmont now rifing, with much energy faid: "Hear me then, my dear and most valued young friend! forbear to declare yourfelf, make no overtures to her relations, raife no expectations even in her own breast and let not rumour surmise your passion to the world, till her heart is better known to you."

Edgar, starting and amazed, with great emotion exclaimed: "What do you mean, my good Doctor? do you suspect any prior

engagement? any fatal prepofferfion?—"
"I fuspect nothing. I do not know her. I mean not, therefore, the propenfities alone, but the worth, also, of her heart. Deception is easy, and I must not see you thrown away."

" Let me, then, be her guarantee!'4"

cried !

cried Edgar, with firmness; "for I know her well! I have known her from her childhood, and cannot be deceived. I fear nothing—except my own powers of engaging her regard. I can trace to a certainty, even from my boyish remarks, her fair, open, artless, and difinterested character."

He then gave a recital of the nobleness of her fentiments and conduct when only nine years old; contrasting the relation; with the fullen and ungenerous behaviour

of Indiana at the fame age.

Dr. Marchmont listened to the account with attention and pleasure, but not with an air of that full conviction which Edgar expected. "All this," he faid, "is highly prophetic of good, and confirms me in the opinion I expressed last night, that every possible happiness promises to be yours."

"Yet, still," faid Edgar, a little chagrined, "there seems some drawback to

your entire approbation?"

"To your choice I have none."

"You perplex me, Doctor! I know not to what you object, what you would inti-

mate, nor what propose?"

"All I have to fuggest may be comprifed in two points: First, That you will, refuse confirmation even to your own intentions, till you have possively a certained her actual possession of those virtues with which she appears to be endowed: and secondly, That if you find her gifted with them all, you will not solicit her acceptance till you are satisfied of her affection."

"My dear Doctor," cried Edgar, half laughing, "from what an alarm of wild conjecture has your explanation relieved me! Hear me, however, in return, and I think I can fatisfy you, that, even upon your own conditions, not an obfiacle stands in the way of my speaking to Mr. Tyrold

this very evening.

"With regard to your first article, her virtues, I have told you the dawning superiority of her most juvenile ideas of right; and though I have latterly lost sight of her, by travelling during our vacations, I know her to have always been under the superintendance of one of the first of women; and for these last three weeks, which I have spent under the same roof with her, I have observed her to be all that is amiable, sweet, natural, and generous. What then on this point remains? Nothing. I am irrefragably convinced of her worth.

"With respect to your second condition, I own you a little embarrass me; yet how may linquire into the state of her affections, without acknowledging her mistress.

of mine?"

" Hold! hold?" interrupted the Doctor,

66 you.

er you proceed too rapidly. The first article is all unsettled, while you are flying to the last.

"It is true, and Fagain repeat it, every promise is in your favour; but do not mistake promise for performance. As a friend, as an acquaintance, I doubt not you have already feen enough to establish her in your good opinion; but fince it is only within a few hours you have taken the refolution. which is to empower her to colour the rest of your life, you must study her, from this moment, with new eyes, new ears, and new thoughts. Whatever the does, you must ask yourself the question: Should I like fuch behaviour in my wife?" Whatever fhe Tays, you must make yourself the same demand. Nothing must escape you; you must view as if you had never seen her before; the interrogatory, Were the mine? must be present at every look, every word, every motion; you must forget her wholly as Camilla Tyrold, you must think of her only as Camilla Mandlebert; even justice. is insufficient during this period of poor bation, and instead of inquiring, " Is this right in her ?" you must simplyask, "Would? it be pleafing to me? I know you, my dear Mandlebert, to be penetrating and minute in your observations; but here to be even scrupulous is not enough; to avoid all

danger of repentence, you must become

positively distrustful."

"Never, Doctor, never! I would fooner renounce every prospect of felicity, than act a part so ungenerous, where I am conficious of such desert! Upon this article, therefore, we have done; I am already and fully convinced of her excellence. But, with respect to your second difficulty, that. I will not seek her acceptance, till satisfied of her regard—there—indeed, you start an idea that comes home to my soulin its very inmost recesses! O Doctor!—could I hope—however distantly—durst I hope—the independent, unsolicited, involuntary possession of that most ingennous, most inartificial of human hearts!—"

"And why not? why, while so liberally, you do justice to another, should you not.

learn to appreciate yourfelf?"

A look of elation, delight, and happiness, conveyed to Dr. Marchmont his pupil's

grateful fense of this question.

"I do not fear making you vain," he continued; "I know your understanding to be too solid, and your temparament too philosophic, to endanger your running into the common futility of priding yourself upon the gifts of nature, any more than upon those of fortune; 'tis in their uses only you can claim any applause. I will

not, therefore, scruple to affert, you can hardly any where propose yourself with much danger of being rejected. You are amiable and accomplished; abounding in wealth, high in character; in person and appearance unexceptionable; you can have no doubt of the joyful approbation of her friends, nor can you entertain a reasonable fear of her concurrence; yet, with all this, pardon me, when I plainly, explicitly add, it is very possible you may be utterly indifferent to her."

"If fo, at least," faid Edgar, in a tone and with a countenance whence all elation was flown, " five will leave me mafter of myself; she is too noble to suffer any fordid motives to unite us."

"Do not depend upon that: the influence of friends, the prevalence of example, the early notion which every female imbibes, that a good establishment must be her first object in life—these are motives of marriage commonly sufficient for the whole sex."

"Her choice, indeed," faid Edgar, thoughtfully, "would not, perhaps, be wholly, uninfluenced;—I pretend not to-doubt that the voice of her friends would be all in my favour."

"Yes," interrupted Dr. Marchmont, and, be she noble as she may, Beech-Park.

will be also in your favour! your mansion, your equipage, your domestics, even your table, will be in your favour—"

"Dostor," interrupted Edgar in his turn, "I know you think ill of women.

"Do not let that idea weaken what I urge; I have not had reason to think well of them: yet I believe there are individuals who merit every regard. Your Camilla may be one of them. Take, however, this warning from my experience; whatever is her appearance of worth, try and prove its foundation, ere you conclude it invulnerable; and whatever are your pretensions to her hand, do not necessarily connect them with your chances for her heart."

Mandlebert, filled now with a diftrust of himself and of his powers, which he was incapable of harbouring of Camilla and her magnanimity, felt struck to the soul with the apprehension of failing to gain her affection, and wounded in every point both of honour and delicacy, from the bare suggestion of owing his wife to his situation in the world. He sound no longer any difficulty in promising not to act with precipitance; his considence was gone; his elevation of sentiment was depressed; a general mist clouded his prospects, and a suspensive discomfort inquieted his mind. He shook

shook Dr. Marchmont by the hand, and affuring him he would weigh well all he had faid, and take no measure till he had again confulted with him, remounted his horse, and slowly waiked it back to Cleves.

CHAP. XII.

## A few kind Offices

MEDITATION, far from diminishing, added importance to the arguments of Dr. Marchmont. To obtain the hand of an object he so highly admired, though but lately his sole wish, appeared now, to Edgar, an uncertain blessing, a suspicious good, since the possessing, as suspicious good, since the possessing of her heart was no longer to be considered as its inseparable appendage. His very security of the approbation of Mr. and Mrs. Tyrold became a fource of solicitude; and, secret from them, from her, and from all, he determined to guard his views, till he could find some opportunity of investigating her own unbiassed sentiments.

Such were his ruminations, when, on reentering the Park, he perceived her wandering alone amidst the trees. Her figure looked so interesting, her air so serious, her solitude so attractive, that every maxim of tardy prudence, every caution of timid foresight, would instantly have given way to the quick feelings of generous impulse, had he not been restrained by his promise to Dr. Marchmont. He dismounted, and giving his horse to his groom, eagererly traced her

footsteps.

Camilla, almost without her own knowledge, had strolled towards the gate whence she concluded Edgar to have ridden from the Park, and, almost without consciousness, had continued sauntering in its vicinity; yet she no sooner descried him, than, struck with a species of self-accusation for this appearance of awaiting him, she crossed over to the nearest path towards the house, and, for the first time, was aware of the approach of Edgar without hastening to meet him.

He flackened his pace, to quiet his spirits, and restore his manner to its customary serenity, before he permitted himself to overtake her. "Can you," he then cried, "forgive me, when you hear I have been sulfilling my own appointment, and have postponed my promised investigation?"

"Ratherlay," she gently answered, "could I have forgiven you, if you had shewn me you thought my impatience too ungovern-

able for any delay?"

To find her thus willing to oblige him, was a new delight, and he expressed his acknowledgments in terms the most flattering.

An unufual feriousness made her hear him almost without reply; yet peace and harmony revisited her mind, and, in listening to his valued praise, she forgot her late alarm at her own sensations, and again felt-tranquil and happy: while to Edgar she appeared so completely all that was adorable, that he could only remember to repent his engagement with Dr. Marchmont.

Her fecret opinion that he was diffatisfied with his lot, gave a foftness to her accents that enchanted him; while the high esteem for his character, which mingled with her pity, joined to a lowered sense of her own, from a new-born terror, lest that pity were too tender, spread a charm wholly new over

her native fire and vivacity.

In a a few minutes, they were overtaken by Mandlebert's gardener, who was bringing from Beech Park a basket of slowers for his master. They were selected from curious hot-house plants, and Camilla stopt to ad-

mire their beauty and fragrance.

Edgar presented her the basket: whence she simply took a sprig of myrtle and geranium, conceiving the present to be designed for Indiana. "If you are fond of geraniums," said he, "there is an almost endless variety in my green-house, and I will bring you to-morrow some specimens."

She thanked him, and while he gave or-

ders

ders to the gardener, Miss Margland and Indiana advanced from the house.

Miss Margland had seen them from her window, where, in vain deliberation, she had been confidering what step to take. But, upon beholding them together, she thought deliberation and patience were hopeless, and determined, by a decisive stroke, to break in its bud the connection she supposed forming, or throw upon Camilla all censure, if the failed, as the sole means she could devife to exculpate her own fagacity from impeachment. She called upon Indiana, therefore, to accompany her into the Park, exclaiming, in an angry tone, "Miss Lynmere, I will shew you the true cause why Mr. Mandlebert does not declare himselfyour coufin, Mifs Camilla, is wheedling him away from you."

Indiana, whose belief in almost whatever was said, was undisturbed by any species of reslection, felt silled with resentment, and a sense of injury, and readily sollowing, said—" I was sure there was something more in it than I saw, because Mr. Melmond behaved so differently. But I don't take it very kind of my cousin, I can tell

her!"

They then hurried into the Park; but, as they came without any plan, they were no fooner within a few yards of the meeting

than they stopt short, at a loss what to say or do:

Edgar, vexed at their interruption, continued talking to the gardener, to avoid joining them; but feeing Camilla, who lefs than ever wished for their communications, walk instantly another way, he thought it would be improper to pursue her, and only bowing to Mis Margland and Indiana, went into the house.

"This is worse than ever," cried Miss Margland, "to stalk off without speaking, or even offering you any of his flowers.

"I'm fure I'm very glad of it," faid Indiana, "for I hate flowers; but I'm fure Mr. Melmond would not have done so; nor colonel Andover; nor Mr. Macdersey more than all."

"No, nor Mr. Mandlebert neither, if it were not for Miss Camilla. However, we'll let her know we see what she is about; and let Sir Hugh know too: for as to the colonels, and the ensigns, and that young Oxford student, they won't at a l do; officers are commonly worth nothing; and scholars, you may take my word for it, my dear, are the dullest men in the world. Besides, one would not give up such a fine fortune as Mr Mandlebert's without making a little struggle for it. You don't know how many pretty things you may do with

with it. So let us shew her we don't want for spirit, and speak to her at once."

These words, reviving in the mind of Indiana her wedding clothes, the train of servants, and the new equipage, gave fresh pique to her provocation: but finding some difficulty to overtake the fleet Camilla, whose pace kept measure with her wish to avoid them, she called after her, to defire she would not walk so fast.

Camilla reluctantly loitered, but without stopping or turning to meet them, that she might still regale herself with the perfume of the geranium presented her by

Edgar.

"You're in great haste, ma'am," said Miss Margland, "which I own I did not observe to be the case just now!"

Camilla, in much furprife, asked, what

she meant.

"My meaning is pretty plain, I believe, to any body that chose to understand it. However, though Miss Lynmere scorns to be her own champion, I cannot, as a friend, be quite so passive, nor help hinting to you how little you would like such a proceeding to yourself, from any other person."

"What proceeding?" cried Camilla, blushing from a dawning comprehension of the subject, though refenting the manner

of the complaint.

"Nay, only ask yourself, ma'am, only ask yourself, Miss Camilla, how you should like tobe fo supplanted, if such an establishment were forming for yourself, and every thing were fixt, and every body elfe refuled, and nobody to hinder its all taking place but a near relation of your own, who ought to be the first to help it forward. fhould like to know, I fay, Mifs-Camilla, how you would feel, if it were your own cafe ?is

Aftonished and indignant at so sudden and violent an affault, Camilla stood suspended, whether to deign any vindication, or to walk filently away: yet its implications involuntarily filled her with a thousand other, and less offending emotions than those of anger, and a general confusion crimsoned her cheeks.

"You cannot but be fensible, ma'am," refumed Miss Margland, " for sense is not what you want, that you have feduced Mr. Mandlebert from your coufin; you cannot but fee he takes hardly the smallest notice of her, from the pains you are at to make him admire nobody but yourfelf."

The spirit of Camilla now rose high to her aid, at a charge thus impertinent and unjust. "Miss Margland," she cried, "you shock and amaze me! I am at a loss for any motive to so cruel an accusation: but you,

I hope

## CAMILLA.

I hope at least, my dear Indiana, are convinced how much it injures me.", She would then have taken the hand of Indiana, but disdainfully drawing it back, "I shan't break my heart about it, I assure you," she cried, "you are vastly welcome to him for me; I hope I am not quite so odious, but I may find other people in the world besides Mr. Mandlebert!"

"O, as to that," faid Miss Margland, "I am sure you have only to look in order to chuse; but since this affair has been settled by your uncle, I can't say I think it very grateful in any person to try to overset his particular wishes. Poor old gentleman! I'm sure I pity him! It will go hard enough with him, when he comes to hear it! Such a requital!—and from his own niece!"

This was an attack the most offensive that Camilla could receive; nothing could so nearly touch her as an idea of ingratitude to her uncle, and resting upon that the whole tide of those feelings which were, in fact, divided and subdivided into many crossing channels, she broke forth, with great eagerness, into exclaiming, "Miss Margland, this is quite barbarous! You know, and you, Indiana, cannot but know, I would not give my uncle the small-

YOL, i, P

est pain, to be mistress of a thousand uni-

verses!"

"Why, then," faid Miss Margland, should you break up a scheme which he has so much set his heart upon? Why are you always winning over Mr. Mandlebert to yourself, by all that stattery? Why are you always consulting him? always of his opinion? always ready to take his advice?"

"Miss Margland," replied Camilla, with the extremest agitation, "this is so unexpected—so undeserved an interpretation, my consultation, or my acquiescence have been merely from respect; no other thought, no other motive—Good God! what is it you

imagine?"

"O dear," cried Indiana, "pray don't fuppose it fignisses. If you like to make compliments in that manner to gentlemen, pray do it. I hope I shall always hold myfelf above it. I think it's their place to make

compliments to me."

A refentfulanswer wasrifing to the tongue of Camilla, when she perceived her two little sprigs, which in her recent disorder she had dropt, were demolishing under the feet of Indiana, who, with apparent unmeaningness, but internal suspicion of their giver, had trampled upon them both. Hastily stooping

ing the picked them up, and, with evident vexation, was blowing from them the dust and dirt, when Indiana scoffingly faid, "I wonder where you got that geranium?"

"I don't wonder at all," faid Miss Margland, " for Sir Hugh has none of that spe-

cies; fo one may eafily guess."

Camilla felt herself blush, and letting the flowers fall, turned to Indiana, and said, "Cousin, if on my account, it is possible you can suffer the smallest uneasiness, tell me but what I shall do—you shall dictate to me—you shall command me."

Indiana disclaimed all interest in her behaviour? but Miss Margland cried, "What you can do, ma'am, is this, and nothing can be easier, nor fairer: leave off paying all that court to Mr. Mandlebert, of asking his advice; and follow your own way, whether he likes it or not, and go to see Mrs. Arlbery, and Mrs. every body else, when you have a mind, without waiting for his permission, or troubling yourself about what he thinks of it."

Camilla now trembled in every joint, and with difficulty restrained from tears, while, timidly, she said—" And do you, my dear Indiana, demand of me this conduct? and will it, at least, satisfy you?"

"Me? O dear no! I demand nothing, I affure you. The whole matter is quite indifferent to me, and you may ask his leave for every thing in the world, if you chuse it. There are, people enough ready to take my part, I hope, if you set him against me ever so much."

"Indeed, indeed, Indiana," faid Camilla, overpowered with conflicting fenfations, "this is using me very unkindly!" And, without waiting to hear another word, she hurried into the house, and slew

to hide herfelf in her own room.

This was the first bitter moment she had ever known. Peace, gay though uniform, had been the constant inmate of her breast, enjoyed without thought, possessed without struggle; not the subdued gift of accommodating philosophy, but the inborn and genial produce of youthful felicity's best aliment, the energy of its own animal spirits.

She had, indeed, for some time past, thought Edgar of too refined and too susceptible a character for the unthinking and undistinguishing Indiana; and for the last day or two, her regretat his fate had strengthened itself into an averseness to his supposed destination, that made the idea of it painful, and the subject repugnant to her;

but

but she had never, till this very morning, distrusted the innoxiousness either of her pity or her regard; and, startled at the first surmise of danger, she had wished to sly even from herself, rather than venture to investigate feelings so unwelcome: yet still and invariably, she had concluded Edgar the surure husband of Indiana.

To hear there were any doubts of the intended marriage, filled her with emotions indefinable; to hear herfelf named as the cause of those doubts, was alarming both to her integrity and her delicacy. She felt the extremest anger at the unprovoked and unwarrantable harshness of Miss Margland, and a resentment nearly equal at the determined petulance, and unjustifiable aspersions of Indiana.

Satisfied of the innocence of her intentions, she knew not what alteration she could make in her behaviour; and, after various plans, concluded, that to make none would best manifest her freedom from self-reproach. At the summons therefore to dinner, she was the first to appear, eager to shew herself unmoved by the injustice of her accusers, and desirous to convince them she was fearless of examination.

Yet, too much discomposed to talk in her usual manner, she seized upon a book till the party was feated. Answering them to the call of her uncle, with as easy an air as she could assume, she took her accustomed place by his side, and began, for mere employment, filling a plate from the dish that was nearest to her; which she gave to the footman, without any direction whither to carry, or enquiry if any body chose to eat of it.

It was taken round the table, and, though refused by all, she heaped up another plate, with the same diligence and speed as if it

had been accepted.

Edgar, who had been accidentally detained, only now entered, apologizing for being

To late.

Engroffed by the pride of felf-defence, and the indignancy of unmerited unkinductions, the diffurbed mind of Camilla had now yet formed one separate reflexion, nor even admitted a distinct idea of Edgar himfelf, disengaged from the accusation in which he stood involved. But he had now amply his turn. The moment he appeared, the deepest blushes covered her face; and an emotion so powerful beat in her breast, that the immediate impulse of her impetuous feelings, was to declare herself ill, and run out of the room.

With this view the rose; but ashamed of

her

her plan, feated herfelf the next moment, though she had first overturned her plate and a sauce-boat in the vehemence of her haste.

This accident rather recovered than difconcerted her, by affording an unaffected occupation, in begging pardon of Sir Hugh, who was the chief sufferer, changing the napkins, and restoring the table to order.

"What upon earth can be the matter with Mifs Camilla, I can't guess!" exclaimed Mifs Margland, though with an expression of spite that fully contradicted her difficulty of conjecture.

"I hope," faid Edgar furprized, "Miss

Camilla is not ill?"

"I can't fay I think my coufin looks very bad!" faid Indiana.

Camilla, who was rubbing a part of her gown upon which nothing had fallen, affected to be too bufy to hear them: while Sir Hugh, concluding her filent from shame, entreated her not to think of his cloaths, which were worth no great matter, not being his best by two or three suits. Her thoughts had not waited this injunction; yet it was in vain she strove to behave as if nothing had happened. Her spirit instigated, but it would not support her; her

voice grew husky, she stammered, forgot, as she went on, what she defigned to fay when the began speaking, and frequently was forced to stop short, with a faint laugh at herfelf, and with a colour every moment encreasing. And the very instant the cloth was removed, she rose, unable to constrain herself any longer, and ran up stairs to her own room.

There all her efforts evaporated in tears, "Cruel, cruel, Miss Margland," she cried, " unjust, unkind Indiana! how have I merited this treatment! What can Edgar think of my disturbance? What can I devise to keep from his knowledge the barbarous accufation which has caused it?"

In a few minutes she heard the step of

Eugenia.

Ashamed, she hastily wiped her eyes; and before the door could be opened, was at the further end of the room, looking into one of her drawers.

"What is it that has vexed my dearest Camilla?" cried her kind fifter, "fomething

I am fure has grieved her."

"I cannot guess what I have done with-I can no where find-" frammered Camilla, engaged in fome apparent fearch, but too much confused to name any thing of which the might probably be in want.

Eugenia

Eugenia defired to affift her, but a fervant came to the door, to tell them that the company was going to the fummer-house, whither Sir Hugh begged they would follow.

Camilla befought Eugenia to join them, and make her excuses: but, fearing Miss Margland would attribute her absconding to guilt, or cowardice, she bathed her eyes in cold water, and overtook her fifter at the

stairs of the little building.

In afcending them, she heard Miss Margland say, "I dare believe nothing's the matter but some whim; for to be sure as to whims, Miss Camilla has the most of any creature I ever saw; and Miss Lynmere the least; for you may imagine, Mr. Mandlebert, I have pretty good opportunity to see all these young people in their real colours."

Overfet by this malignancy, the was again flying to the refuge of her own room, and the relief of tears, when the conviction of fuch positive ill-will in Miss Margland, for which she could assign no reason, but her unjust and exclusive partiality to Indiana, checked her precipitancy. She seared she would construe to still another whim her non-appearance, and resuming a little fresh strength from

fresh resentment, turned back; but the various keen sensations she experienced as she entered the summer-house, rendered this little action the most severe stretch of fortitude, her short and happy life had yet called upon her to make.

Sir Hugh addressed her with some kind enquiries, which she hastily answered, while she pretended to be busy in preparing to wind some sewing silk upon

cards.

She could have chosen no employment less adapted to display the cool indifference she wished to manifest to Miss Margland and Indiana. She pulled the filk the wrong way, twisted, twirled, and entangled it continually; and while she talked volubly of what she was about, as if it were the sole subject of her thoughts, her shaking hands shewed her whole frame disordered, and her high colour betrayed her strong internal emotion.

Edgar looked at her with furprize and concern. What had dropt from Miss Margland of her whims, he had heard with disdain; for, without suspecting her of malice to Camilla, he concluded her warped by her prejudice in favour of Indiana. Dr. Marchmont, however, had bid him judge by proof, not appearance; and

he

resolved to investigate the cause of this disquiet, before he acted upon his belief in its blamelessness.

Having completely fpoilt one skein, she threw it aside, and saying "the weather's so sine, I cannot bear to stay within,"—left her silk, her winders, and her workbag, on the first chair, and skipt down the stairs.

Sir Hugh declined walking, but would let nobody remain with him. Edgar, as if studying the clouds, glided down first. Camilla, perceiving him, bent her head, and began gathering some slowers. He stood by her a moment in silence, and then said: "To-morrow morning, without fail, I will wait upon Mrs. Needham."

" Pray take your own time. I am not in

any hafte."

"You are very good, and I am more obliged to you than I can express, for fuffering my officious interference with such

patience."

A ruftling of filk made Camilla now look up, and the perceived Miss Margland leaning half out of the window of the summer-house, from earnestness to catch what the faid.

Angry thus to be watched, and perp 6 fuaded fuaded that both innocence and dignity called upon her to make no change in her open confideration for Edgar, she aufwered, in a voice that strove to be more audible, but that irrefishibly trembled, "I beg you will impartially confult your own judgment, and decide as you think

right."

Edgar, now, became as little composed as herself: the power with which she invested him, possessed a charm to dissolve every hesitating doubt; and when, upon her raising her head, he perceived the redness of her eyes, and found that the perturbation which had perplexed him was mingled with some affliction, the most tender anxiety filled his mind, and though somewhat checked by the vicinity of Miss Margland, his voice expressed the warmest solicitude, as he said, "I know not how to thank you for this sweetness; but I fear something disturbs you?—I fear you are not well,—or are not happy?"

Camilla again bent over the flowers; but it was not to fcent their fragrance; the fought only a hiding place for her eyes, which were guthing with tears; and though the wished to fly a thousand miles off, she had not courage to take a fingle step, nor

force

force to trust her voice with the shortest reply. I milliony and allocate or where him

"You will not speak? yet you do not deny that you have some uneasiness?-Could I give it but the smallest relief, how fortunate I should think myself !- And is it quite impossible? Do you forbid me to ask what it is ?- forbid me the indulgence even to fuggest-

" Ask nothing! suggest nothing! and think of it no more!" interrupted Camilla, " if you would not make me

She stopt suddenly, not to utter the word unhappy, of which she felt the improper strength at the moment it was quivering on her lips, and leaving her fentence unfinished, abruptly 'walked

away.

Edgar could not presume to follow, yet felt her conquest irresistible. Her felf-denial with regard to Mrs. Arlbery won his highest approbation; her compliance with his wifhes convinced him of her esteem; and her distress, so new and fo unaccountable, centered every wish of his heart in a defire to folace, and to revive her.

To obtain this privilege haftened at once and determined his measures; he excused himself.

himself, therefore, from walking; and went instantly to his chamber, to claim back, by a hasty letter to Dr. Marchmont, his procrassinating promise. CHAP. XIII.

## A Pro and a Con.

With a pen flowing quick from feelings of the most generous warmth, Edgar wrote the following letter:

## To Dr. Marchmont.

Accuse me not of precipitance, my dear Doctor, nor believe me capable of forgetting the wisdom of your suggestions, nor of lightly weighing those evils with which your zeal has encompassed me, though I write at this instant to confess a total contrariety of fentiment, to call back every promife of delay, and to make an unqualified avowal, that the period of caution is past! Camilla is not happy-something, I know not what, has disturbed the gay serenity of her bosom: the has forbidden me to enquire the caule; -one way only remains to give me a claim to her confidence. O Doctor! wonder not if cold, tardy, fuspicious-I had nearly faid unfeeling, caution, thrinks at fuch a moment, from the rifing influence of warmer fympathy, which bids me footh her in diftrefs.

trefs, field her from danger, strengthen all her virtues, and participate in their emanations!

You will not do me the injustice to think me either impelled or blinded by external enchantments; you know me to have withstood their yet fuller blaze in her coufin: O no! were she despoiled of all personal attraction by the fame ravaging diffemper that has been so fierce with her poor fifter; were a fimilar cruel accident to rob her form of all fymmetry, she would yet be more fascinating to my foul, by one fingle look, one fingle word, one fweet beaming finile, diffusing all the gaiety it displays, than all the beauty, all the elegance, all the rank, all the wealth, the whole kingdom, in some wonderful aggregate, could oppose to her.

Her face, her form, however penetrating in loveliness, aid, but do not constitute, her charms; no, 'tis the quick intelligence of foul that mounts to her eyes, 'tis the spirit checked by sweetness, the sweetness animated by spirit, the nature so nobly above all artifice, all study—O Doctor! restore to me immediately every vestige, every trait of any promise, any acquiescence, that can be construed into a compliance with one moment's requisition of delay!

EDGAR MANDLEBERT.

Cleves Park, Friday Evening.

Camilla

Camilla, meanwhile, shut up in her room, wept almost without ceffation, from a fense of general unhappiness, though fixed to no point; and from a disturbance of mind, a confusion of ideas and of feelings, that rendered her incapable of reflection. She was again followed by Eugenia, and could no longer refuse, to her tender anxiety, a short detail of the attack which occasioned her disorder; happy, at least, in reciting it, that by unfolding the cause, there no longer remained any necessity to repress the effects of her af-Hiction.

To her great furprise, however, Euge. nia only faid: "And is this all, my dear Camilla ?

" All!" exclaimed Camilla.

"Yes, is it all?—I was afraid some great misfortune had happened."

"And what could happen more pain-

ful, more flocking?

" A thousand things! for this is nothing but a mere mistake; and you should not make yourfelf unhappy about it, because you are not to blame. It is Miss Margland only who has any reason to be afflicted; for it is fhe alone who has been in the wrong."

Struck with this plain but uncontrovertible truth, Camilla wiped her eyes, and strove to recover some composure; but finding

finding her tears still force their way, "It is not;" she cried, with some hesitation, "it is not the aspersions of Miss Margland alone that give me so much vexation—the unkindness of Indiana—"

"Indeed the is highly reprehentible; and fo I will tell her; but still, if the has any fears, however ill-founded, of losing Edgar, you cannot but pardon—you must

even pity her."

Struck again, and still more forcibly, by this second truth, Camilla, ashamed of her grief, made a stronger and more serious effort to repress it; and receiving soon afterwards a summons from her uncle, her spirit rose once more to the relief of her dejection, upon seeing him seated between Miss Margland and Indiana, and discerning that they had been making some successful complaint, by the air of triumph with which they waited her approach.—

"My dear Camilla," he cried, with a look of much diffurbance, "here's a fad ado, I find; though I don't mean to blame you, nor young Mr. Mandlebert neither, tafte being a fault one can't avoid; not but what a perfon's changing their mind is what I can't commend in any one, which I shall certainly let him know, not doubting to bring him round by means of his own fenfe: only, my dear,

in the mean while, I must beg you not to stand in your cousin's way."

"Indeed, my dear uncle, I do not merit this imputation; I am not capable of fuch treachery!" indignantly answered Camilla.

"Treachery! Lord help us! treachery!" cried Sir Hugh, fondly embracing her, "don't I know you are as innocent as the baby unborn? and more innocent too, from the advantage of having more fense to guide you by! treachery my dear Camilla! why, I think there's nobody so good in the wide world!—by which I mean no restections, never thinking it right to make any."

Indiana, fullenly pouting, spoke not a word; but Miss Margland, with a tone of plausibility that was some covert to, its malice, faid "Why then all may be well, and the young ladies as good friends as ever, and Mr. Mandlebert return to the consuct of a gentleman, only just by Miss Camilla's doing as she would be done by; for nothing that all of us can say will have any effect, if she does not discourage him from dangling about after her in the manner he does now, speaking to nobody else, and always asking her opinion about every trisse; which is certainly doing no great justice to Miss Lynmere."

Indiana, with a tols of the head, pro-

tested his notice was the last thing she

desired.

"My dear Indiana," faid Sir Hugh,." don't mind all that outward shew. Mr. Mandlebert is a very good boy; and as to your cousin Camilla, I am fure I need not put you in mind how much she is the same; but I really think, whatever's the reason, the young youths of now a days grow backwarder and backwarder. Though I can't say but what in my time it was just the same; witness myself; which is what I have been forry for often enough, though I have left off repenting it now, because it's of no use; age being a thing there's nogetting ahead of."

"Well, then, all that remains is this," faid Miss Margland, "let Miss Camilla keep out of Mr. Mandlebert's way; and let her order the carriage, and go to Mrs. Arlbery's to-morrow, and take no notice of his likings and dislikings; and I'll be bound for it he will soon think no more of her, and then, of course, he will give the

proper attention to Miss Lynmere.

"O, if that's all," cried Sir Hugh, "my dear Camilla, I am fure, will do it, and as much again too, to make her couffn eafy. And fo now, I hope, all is fettled, and my two good girls will kifs one another, and

be friends; which I am fure I am myfelf,

with all my heart."

Camilla hung her head, in speechless perturbation, at a task which appeared to her equally hard and unjust; but while fear and shame kept her filent, Sir Hugh drew her to Indiana, and a cold, yet unavoidable falute, gave a species of tacit consent to a plan which she did not dare oppose, from the very strength of the desire that urged

her opposition.

They then separated; Sir Hugh delighted, Miss Margland triumphant, Indiana half fatisfied, half affronted, and Camilla with a mind fo crowded, a heart fo full, fhe scarcely breathed. Sensations the most contrary, of pain, pleafure, hope, and terror, at once affailed her. Edgar, of whom fo long the had only thought as of the deftined husband of Indiana, she now heard named with fuspicions of another regard, to which she did not dare give full extenfion; yet of which the most distant surmise made her confider herself, for a moment, as the happiest of human beings, though the held herfelf the next as the most culpable for even wishing it.

She found Eugenia still in her room, who, perceiving her increased emotion, tenderly enquired, if there were any new

cause.

"Alas! yes, my dearest Eugenia! they have been exacting from me the most cruel of facrifices! They order me to fly from Edgar Mandlebert—to take the very measures I have promised to forbear—to disoblige, to slight, to behave to him even offensively! my uncle himself, lenient, kind, indulgent as he is, my uncle himself has been prevailed with to inslict upon methis terrible injunction."

"My uncle," answered the temperate Eugenia, "is incapable of giving pain to any body, and least of all to you, whom he loves with such fondness; he has not therefore comprehended the affair; he only considers, in general, that to please or to displease Edgar Mandlebert can be a matter of no moment to you, when compared with its

importance to Indiana."

Camilla, convinced, yet shocked, felt the flutter of her heart give a thousand hues to her face, and walking to the window, leaned far out to gasp for breath.

"Weigh the request more coolly, and you cannot refuse a short compliance. I am sure you would not make Indiana un-

happy."

"O, no! not for the world!" cried she, struggling to seem more reasonable than she felt.

"Yet how can she be otherwise, if she imagines

imagines you have more of the notice and

esteem of Edgar than herself?"

Camilla now had not a word to fay; the fubject dropt; the took up a book, and by earnest internal remonstrances, commanded herself to appear at tea-time with tolerable ferenity.

The evening was paffed in spiritless conversation, or in listening to the pianoforte, upon which Indiana, with the utmost difficulty, played some very easy lessons.

At night, the following answer arrived from Dr. Marchmont:

## To Edgar Mandlebert, Esq.

My DEAR FRIEND, Parfonage House, Cleves, Friday Night.

I must be thankful, in a moment of such enthusiasin, that you can pay the attention of even recollecting those evils with which my zeal only has, you think, encompassed you. I cannot insist upon the practice of caution which you deem unsounded; but as you wait my answer, I will once more open you my sentiments, and communicate my wishes. It is now only I can speak them; the instant you have informed the young lady of your own, silences them for ever. Your honour and her happiness be-

come then entangled in each other, and I know not which I would leaft willingly affail. What in all men is base, would to you, I believe, be impossible—to trifle with fuch favour as may be the growth of your

own undifguifed partiality.

Your present vehemence to ascertain the permanent possession of one you conceive formed for your felicity, obscures, to your now absorbed faculties, the thousand nameless, but tenacious delicacies, annexed by your species of character to your powers of enjoyment. In two words, then, let me tell you, what, in a short time, you will daily tell yourself: you cannot be happy if not exclusively loved, for you cannot excite,

you cannot bestow happiness.

By exclusively, I do not mean to the exclusion of other connections and regard; far from it; those who covet in a bride the oblivion of all former friendships, all early affections, weaken the finest ties of humanity, and diffolve the first compact of unregistered but genuine integrity. The husband, who would rather rationally than with romance be loved himfelf, should feek to cherish, not obliterate the kind feelings of nature in its first expensions. These, where properly bestowed, are the guarantees to that constant and respectable tenderness, which a narrow and selfish jea-4

loufy

loufy rarely fails to convert into distaste and

difguft.

The partiality which I mean you to afcertain, injures not these prior claims; I mean but a partiality exclusive of your situation in life, and of all declaration of your passion: a partiality, in fine, that is appropriate to yourself, not to the rank in the world with which you may tempt her ambition, nor to the blandishments of flattery, which only soften the heart by intoxicating the understanding.

Observe, therefore, if your general character and conduct strike her mind; if her esteem is yours without the attraction of assiduity and adulation; if your natural disposition and manners make your society grateful to her, and your approbation de-

firable.

It is thus alone you can fecure your own contentment; for it is thus alone your reflecting mind can fnatch from the time to come the dangerous furmiles of a dubious

Remember, you can always advance; you can never, in honour, go back; and believe me when I tell you, that the mere simple avowal of preference, which only ultimately binds the man, is frequently what first captivates the woman. If her mind is not previously occupied, it ope-

rates with fuch feductive fway, it fo foothes. fo flatters, fo bewitches her felf-compla-cency, that while she listens, she imperceptibly fancies the participates in fentiments, which, but the minute before, occurred not even to her imagination; and while her hand is the recompence of her own eulogy, she is not herself aware if she has bestowed it where her esteem and regard, unbiaffed by the eloquence of acknowledged admiration, would have wished it fought; or if it has fimply been the boon of her own gratified vanity.

I now no longer urge your acquiescence, my dear friend; I merely entreat twice to perufe what I have written, and then leave you to act by the refult of fuch

perufal.

I remain Your truly faithful and obliged GABRIEL MARCHMONT.

Edgar ran through this letter with an impatience wholly foreign to his general character. "Why," cried he, "will he thus obtrude upon me these fastidious doubts and causeless difficulties? I begged but the restitution of my promise, and he gives it me in words that nearly annihilate my power of using it."

Disappointed and displeased, he hastily

put it into his pocket-book, refolving to feek Camilla, and commit the confequences of an interview to the impulses it might awaken.

He was half way down stairs, when the fentence finishing with, "you cannot excite, you cannot bestow happiness," confusedly recurred to him: "If in that," thought he, "I fail, I am a stranger to it myself, and a stranger for ever:" and, returning to his room, he re-opened the letter to look for the passage.

The fentence lost nothing by being read a fecond time; he pauled upon it dejectedly, and prefently re-read the whole

epistle.

"He is not quite wrong!" cried he, pensively; "there is nothing very unreasonable in what he urges: true, indeed, it is, that I can never be happy myself, if her happiness is not entwined around my own."

The first blight thus borne to that ardent glee with which the imagination rewards its own elevated speculations, he vet

a third time read the letter.

"He is right!" he then cried; "I will investigate her fentiments, and know what are my chances for her regard; what I owe to real approbation, and what merely to intimacy of situation. I will posspone all explanation

explanation till my visit here expires, and devote the probationary interval, to an examination which shall obviate all danger of either deceiving my own reason, or beguiling her inconsiderate acceptance."

This fettled, he rejoiced in a mastery over his eagerness, which he considered as complete, since it would defer for no less than a week the declaration of his

pathon

CHAP, XIV.

## An Author's Notion of Travelling.

THE next morning Camilla, fad and unwilling to appear, was the last who entered the breakfast-parlour. Edgar instantly discerned the continued unhappiness which an affumed smile concealed from the unsufuspicious. Sir Hugh, and the week of delay before him seemed an outrage to all his wishes.

While she was drinking her first cup of tea, a servant came in, and told her the car-

riage was ready.

She coloured, but nobody spoke, and the servant refired. Edgar was going to ask the design for the morning, when. Miss Margland said—" Miss Camilla, as the horses have got to go and return, you had better not keep them waiting."

Colouring still more deeply, she was going to disclaim having ordered them, though well aware for what purpose they were come, when Sir Hugh said—" I think, my dear, you had best take Eugenia with you, which may serve you as a companion to talk to, in case you want

to fay any thing by the way, which I take for granted; young people not much liking to hold their tongues for a long while together; which is very natural, having fo little to think of."

"Miss Eugenia, then," cried Miss Margland, before Camilla could reply, "run for your cloak as soon as you have finished

your breakfast."

Eugenia, hoping to aid her fifter in performing a task which she considered as a peace-offering to Indiana, said, she had al-

ready done.

Camilla now lost all courage for resistance; but feeling her chagrin almost intolerable, quitted the room with her tea undrunk, and without making known if she should return or not.

Eugenia followed, and Camilla, who, in flying to her room, thought of nothing less than preparing for an excursion which she now detested, was again surprised by her,

in tears.

"What, my dearest Camilla," she cried, can thus continually affect you?—why

will you not trust your Eugenia?"

"I cannot talk," the answered, assamed to repeat reasons which she knew Eugenies held to be inadequate to her concern—" If there is no resource against this persecution—let us, at least, be gone immediately, and

let me be spared seeing the person I so un-

gratefully offend."

She then hurried down stairs; but finding Edgar in waiting to hand her to the carriage, still more quickly hurried back, and in an agony, for which she attempted not to account, told Eugenia, that if Miss Margland did not contrive to call him away, the universe could not prevail with her to pass him in such desiance.

"My dear Camilla," faid Eugenia, furprized, yet compassionately, "if this visit is become so painful to you, relinquish it

at once."

"Ah, no! for that cruel Miss Margland will then accuse me of staying away only to

follow the counfel of Edgar."

She stopt; for the countenance of Eugenia said—" And is that not your motive?" A sudden consciousness took place of her distress; she hid her sace, in the hope of concealing her emotion, and with as calm a voice as she could attain, said, the moment they could pass unobserved she would set off.

Eugenia went down stairs.

"Alas! alas! fhe then cried, "into what mifery has this barbarous Mifs Margland thrown me! Eugenia herfelf feems now to suspect fomething wrong; and so, I suppose, will my uncle; and I can only convince them of my innocence by acling towards Edgar as a monster !- Ah! I would fooner a thousand times let them all think me guilty!"

Eugenia had met Miss Margland in the hall, who impatient for their departure,

passed her, and ascended the stairs.

At the found of her footsteps the horror of her reproaches and infinuations conquered every other feeling, and Camilla starting up, rushed forward, and faying

"Good morning!" ran off.

Edgar was still at the door, and came forward to offer her his hand. " Pray take care of Eugenia," fhe cried, abruptly paffing him, and darting, unaided, into the chaife: Edgar, aftonished, obeyed, and gave his more welcome affiftance to Eugenia; but when both were feated, faid-

Camilla, who was pulling one of the green blinds up, and again letting it down, twenty times in a minute, affected not to hear him; but Eugenia answered, " to the

Grove, to Mrs. Arlbery's."

The postillion had already received his orders from Mifs Margland, and drove off; leaving Edgar mute with furprife, difappointment, and mortification.

Miss Margland was just behind him, and conceived this the fortunate inflant for

eradicating

eradicating from his mind every favourable pre-possession for Camilla: assuming therefore, an air of concern, she faid—"So you have found Miss Camilla out, in spite of all her precautions! she would fain not have had you know her frolic."

"Not know it! has there, then, been any plan? did Miss Camilla intend-

"O, she intends nothing in the world for two minutes together! only she did not like you should find out her fickleness. You know, I told you, before, she was all whim. When you put her off, in that friendly manner, from gadding after a new acquaintance so improper for her, you set her in such an ill humour, that she has done nothing but cry, as you may have seen by her eyes, and worry herself and all of us round, except you, ever since; but she was afraid of you, for fear you should take her to task, which she hates of all things."

Half incredulous, yet half shocked, Edgar turned from this harangue in filent difgust. He knew the splenetic nature of Miss Margland, and trusted she might be wrong; but he knew, too, her opportunities for observation, and dreaded lest she might be right. Camilla had been certainly low spirited, weeping, and restless; was it possible it could be for so slight, so unmeaning a cause? His wish was to sol-

low her on horseback; but this, unauthorized, might betray too much anxiety: he tried not to think of what had been said by Dr. Marchmont, while this cloud hung over her disposition and sincerity; for what ever might be the malignity of Miss Margland, the breach of a promise, of which the voluntary sweetness had so lately proved his final captivation, could not be doubted, and called aloud for explanation.

He mounted, however, his horse, to make his promised enquiries of Mrs. Needham; for though the time was already past for impeding the acquaintance from taking place, its progress might yet be stopt, should it be found incompatible with pro-

priety.

The young ladies had scarcely left the Park, when Sir Hugh recollecting a promise he had made to Mr. and Mrs. Tyrold, of never suffering Eugenia to go abroad unattended by some gentleman, while Bellamy remained in the country, fent hastily to beg that Edgar would follow the carriage.

Edgar was out of fight, and there was

no chance of overtaking him.

"Lack a-day!" faid Sir Hugh, "thefe young folks can never walk a horse but full gallop!" He then resolved to ask Dr. Orkborne to go after his pupil, and nide

by

by the fide of the chaife. He ordered a horse to be saddled; and, to lose no time by messages, the tardiness of which he had already experienced with this gentleman, he went himself to his apartment, and after several vain rappings at his door, entered the room unbidden, saying—"Good Dr. Orkborne, unless you are dead, which God forbid! I think it's something uncomfortable that you can't speak to a person waiting at your door; not that I pretend to doubt but you may have your proper reasons; being what I can't judge."

He then begged he would get booted and spurred instantly, and follow his two nieces to Mrs. Arlbery's, in order to take care of Eugenia; adding, "I'm afraid, Doctor, by your look, you don't much listen to me, which I am forry for; my not being able to speak like Horace and Virgil being no fault of mine, but of my poor capacity, which no man can be faid to be

answerable for."

He then again entreated him to fet off.

""" Only a moment, fir! I only beg you'll accord me one moment?" cried the Doctor, with a fretful figh; while, fereening his end with his left hand, he endeavoured haftily to make a memorandum of his ideas, before they were forced into any other subject.

"Really, Dr. Orkborne," faid Sir Hugh, fomewhat displeased, "I must needs remark, for a friend, I think this rather slow: however, I can't say I am much disappointed, now, that I did not turn out a scholar myself; for I see, plain enough, you learned men think nothing of any consequence but Homer and such; which, however, I don't mean to take ill, knowing it was like enough to have been my own case."

He then left the room, intending to fend a man and horse after the chaise, to desire his two nieces to return immedi-

ately.

Dr. Orkborne, who, though copiously stored with the works of the ancients, had a sluggish understanding, and no imagination, was entirely overlet by this intrusion. The chain of his observations was utterly broken; he strove vainly to rescue from oblivion the slow ripening fruits of his tardy conceptions, and, proportioning his estimation of their value by their labour, he not only considered his own loss as irreparable, but the whole world to be injured by so unfortunate an interruption.

The recollection, however, which refused to assist his fame, was importunate in reminding him that the present offender was his patron; and his total want of skill in character kept from him the just consi-

dence

dence he would otherwise have placed in the unalterable goodness of heart of Sir Hugh, whom, though he despised for his ignorance, he feared for his power.

Uneafy, therefore, at his exit, which he concluded to be made in wrath, he uttered a dolorous groan over his papers, and compelled himself to follow with an apology, the innocent enemy of his glory.

Sir Hugh, who never harboured difpleasure for two minutes in his life, was more inclined to offer an excuse himself for what he had dropt against learning, than to resist the slightest concession from the Doctor, whom he only begged to make haste, the horse being already at the door. But Dr. Orkborne, as soon as he comprehended what was desired, revived from the weight of sacrificing so much time; he had never been on horseback since he was sisteen years of age, and declared, to the wondering baronet, he could not risk his neck by undertaking such a journey.

In high fatisfaction, he would then have returned to his room, perfuaded that, when his mind was difembarraffed, a parallel between two ancient authors which, with much painful stretch of thought, he had suggested, and which, with the most elaborate difficulty, he was arranging and

drawing

drawing up, would recur again to his memory; but Sir Hugh always eager in expedients, faid, helhould follow in the coach, which might be ready time enough for him to arrive at Mrs. Arlbery's before the vifit was over, and to bring Eugenia fafe back; "which," cried he, "is the main point, for the fake of feeing that the goes no where elfe."

Dr. Orkborne, looking extremely blank at this unexpected proposition, stood still.

"Won't you go, then, my good friend?"
The Doctor, after a long paufe, and in

a most dejected tone, sighed out, "Yes, sir, certainly, with the greatest—alacrity."

Sir Hugh, who took every thing literally that feemed right or good-natured, thanked him, and ordered the horses to be put to the coach with all possible expedition.

It was foon at the door, and Dr. Orkborne, who had spent in his room the intervening period, in moaning the loss of the time that was to succeed, and in an opinion that two hours of this morning would have been of more value to him than two years when it was gone, reluctantly obeyed the call that obliged him to descend; but he had no sooner entered the carriage, and found he was to have it to himself, than leaping suddenly from it, as the servant,

who was to attend him, was preparing to flut the door, he hastened back to his chamber to collect a packet of books and papers, through the means of which he hoped to recall those flowers of rhetoric, upon which he was willing to risk his fu-

ture reputation.

The affonished footman, concluding fomething had alarmed him, jumped into the coach to find the cause of his slight; which Sir Hugh, who was advancing to give his final directions, perceiving, called out, with some displeasure "Hollo, there, you Jacob! if Dr. Orkborne thinks to get you to go for my nieces in place of himfelf, it's what I don't approve; which, however, you need not take amils, one man being no more born with a livery upon his back than another; which God forbid I should think otherwise. Nevertheless, my little girls must have a proper respect shewn them; which, it's surprising Dr. Orkborne should not know as well as me."

And, much disconcerted, he walked to the parlour, to ruminate upon some other

meafure.

"I am fure, your honour," faid Jacob, following him, "I got in with no ill intention; but what it was as come acrofs the Doctor I don't know; but just as I was a going to shut the door, without saying never

never a word, out he pops, and runs up stairs again; so I only got in to see if something had hurt him; but I can't find

nothing of no fort."

Then, putting to the door, and looking fagaciously, "Please your honour," he continued, "I dare say it's only some maggot got into his brain from over reading and writing; for all the maids think he'll soon be cracked."

"That's very wrong of them, Jacob; and I defire you'll tell them they must not

think any fuch thing."

"Why, your honour don't know half, or you'd be afraid too," faid Jacob, lowering his voice; he's like nothing you ever fee. He won't let a chair nor a table be dusted in his room, though they are covered over with cobwebs, because he says it takes him such a time to put his things to rights again; though all the while what he calls being to rights is just the contrary; for it's a mere higgledy piggledy, one thing heaped o'top of t'other, as if he did it for fun."

The baronet gravely answered, that if there were not the proper shelves for his books he would order more.

"Why, your honour, that's not the quarter, as I tell you! why, when they're cleaning

cleaning out his room, if they happen but to fweep away a bit of paper as big as my hand, he'll make believe they've done him as much mifchief as if they'd ftole a thoufand pound! It would make your honour stare to hear him. Mary fays, she's sure he has never been quite right ever since he come to the house."

"But I defire you'll tell Mary I don't approve of that opinion. Dr. Orkborne is one of the first scholars in the world, as I am credibly informed; and I beg you'll all

respect him accordingly."

Why, your honour, if it i'n't owing to fomething of that fort, why does he behave fo unaccountable? I myfelf heard him making fuch a noise at the maids one day, that I spoke to Mary afterwards, and asked her what was the matter?- Laws, nobody knows,' fays the, 'but here's the Doctor been all in a huff again; I was just a dust ing his defk (fays she) and fo I happened to wipe down a little bundle of papers, all nothing but mere feraps, and he took on as if they'd been so many guineas (says she) and he kept me there for an hour looking for them, and scolding, and telling such a heap of fil, that if he was not out of his head, would be a fhame for a gentleman to fay' (fays she)." er Fie,

"Fie, fie, Jacob! and tell Mary fie, too. He is a very learned gentleman, and no more a flory-teller than I am myfelf; which God forbid."

"Why, your honour, how could this here be true? he told the maids how they had undone him and the like, only because of their throwing down them few bits of papers; though they are ready to make oath they picked them up, almost every one and that they were all of a crump, and of no manner of use."

"Well, well, fay no more about it, good Jacob, but go and give my compliments to Dr. Orkborne, and ask him, what's the reason of his changing his mind. I mean, pro-

vided it's no fecret."

Jacob returned in two minutes, with uplifted hands and eyes; "your honour," creed he, "now you'll believe me another me! he is worfe than ever, and I'll be bound he'll break out before another quarter."

" Why, what's the matter?"

"Why, as fure as I'm here, he's getting together ever fo many books, and stuffing his pockets, and cramming them under his arms, just as if he was a porter! and when I gave him your honour's message, I suppose it put him out, for he said, 'Don't hurry me so, I'm a coming;' making believe

was only a preparing for going ead of making that fool of

now really alarmed, bid hint mention the matter to any one; and was going up stairs himself when he saw Dr. Orkborne, heavily laden with books in each hand, and bulging from both coat pockets, slowly and carefully coming down.

"Bless me, cried he, rather fearfully, my dear fir, what are you going to do

with all that library?"

Dr. Orkborne, wishing him good morning, without attending to his question, proceeded to the carriage, calling to Jacob, who stood aloof, to make haste and open the door.

Jacob obeyed, but with a fignificant look at his mafter, that faid, "you fee how it is,

fir!"

Sir Hugh following him, gently put his hand upon his shoulder, and mildly said, "My dear friend, to be sure you know best, but I don't see the use of loading yourself in that manner for nothing."

"It is a great loss of time, sir, to travel without books," answered the Doctor,

quetly arranging them in the coach.

"Travel, my good friend? Why, you don't call it travelling to go four or five miles? why, if you had known me before

my full—biowever, I don't m any comparisons, you gentle being no particular good he ever, if you were to go one he instead of four or five, you could me through more than one of those books, read as hard as you please; unless you skip half, which I suppose you solid heads leave to the lower ignoramusses."

"It is not for reading, fir, that I take all these books, but merely to look into. There are many of them I shall never read

in my life, but I shall want them all."

Sir Hugh now stared with increased perplexity; but Dr. Orkborne, as eager to go, since his books were to accompany him, as before to stay, told Jacob to bid the coachman make haste. Jacob looked at his master, who ordered him to mount his

mars, and the carriage drove off.

The baronet, in feme uncaffreds, seated himself in the hall, to ruminate upon what he had just heard. The quietness and usual manner of speaking and looking of Dr. Otkborne, which he had remarked, removed any immediate apprehensions from the affertions of Jacob and Mary; but still he did not like the suggestion; and marying off so many books, when he acknowledged he did not mean to read one of these disturbed and consused him.

